

Pali Text Society

TIKAPATTHĀNA

OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

PART II.

KUSALATTIKAṆ

TOGETHER WITH

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

FROM THE PAÑCAPPAKARAṆATTHAKATHĀ

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, D.Litt., M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

• BY

THE OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

AND AT

NEW YORK, TORONTO, MELBOURNE, AND BOMBAY

1922

EDITORIAL NOTE

As was stated in the Foreword (p. iv) of the first part of this work, I had hoped to have completed, in this second part, the P.T.S. edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna and its Commentary. This hope has not been realized. A first edition of the Apadāna—possibly not of the whole work—has been unexpectedly held up by the ill-health of its editor. It became necessary to find a substitute speedily for the second text issue of 1922. The editors of other works lying more or less ready for press are at the ends of the earth. Hence we have served up more Tikapaṭṭhāna. But it is midsummer now, and it is inconvenient to have the issues of the current year still blocking the way after midsummer. It is therefore necessary to defer to a short third part a synopsis of the remaining 'Tikas,' with the few remaining pages of the Commentary, and an Index.

Now that this respite has been gained, I hope, in this third part, to add a synopsis of the remainder of the Duka-paṭṭhāna (we only published Part I. in 1906), and to indicate very briefly the method pursued in the other three parts entitled Duka-Tika, Tika-Duka, and Tika-Tika Paṭṭhānaṃ.

In this volume the first of the 22 triplets—the Kusala-tika—is set out fully, the only abbreviations besides those in the text being the use of initial letters for each of the 24 causal relations (*paccayas*) and numerical figures for numerals, when the interminable Gaṇanās occur. Given a *dhamma*, say, a unit, of good conduct in word, thought, or deed—'good' being such as produces happy result—will

there happen, in causal connexion of a certain variety with it, a second unit of good, or of bad, or of ethically neutral conduct? Or will it *not* arise with that specific kind of causal connexion? The specific kind or variety will be one of the six *hetus* (moral or immoral motives), or any other of the 24 causal connexions (*paccayas*), or more than one of them. Such is the bare framework. Filling it up are all the possible ways in which the varied moral procedure in intelligent beings, or unintelligent beings, is conceived as taking place. Impossible ways are ruled out.

The history of human ideas has surely no more striking evolution of pure scholasticism to offer than that which is here sampled. So far as we can get at the founder of Buddhism at all, we see a man spending nearly half a century in adapting his simple gospel of the good life to every shade of individual spiritual need that came before him. At the other extreme of this passionate patience to help the particular case we find, a few centuries later, the gigantic effort of the Paṭthāna to make a class or type of every possible particular case that can be imagined. The result may be imposing in its complexity and ingenuity. But we there move in a world of *dhammas* as far removed from the flesh-and-mind actuality of this man's case or that woman's as are the symbols in a book of algebra. Years were spent on that result, without the work of the founder being advanced a single step. The best that can be said is, firstly, that the elaborators, while they worked, were kept out of mischief; secondly, that whereas they were not teaching their fellows how to live, they were doing their best to think. Their object of thought was human character as revealed by past human experience, and reduced to a mass of abstract judgments. It was not kept alive, corrected and improved upon by intercourse with and observation of the little world without

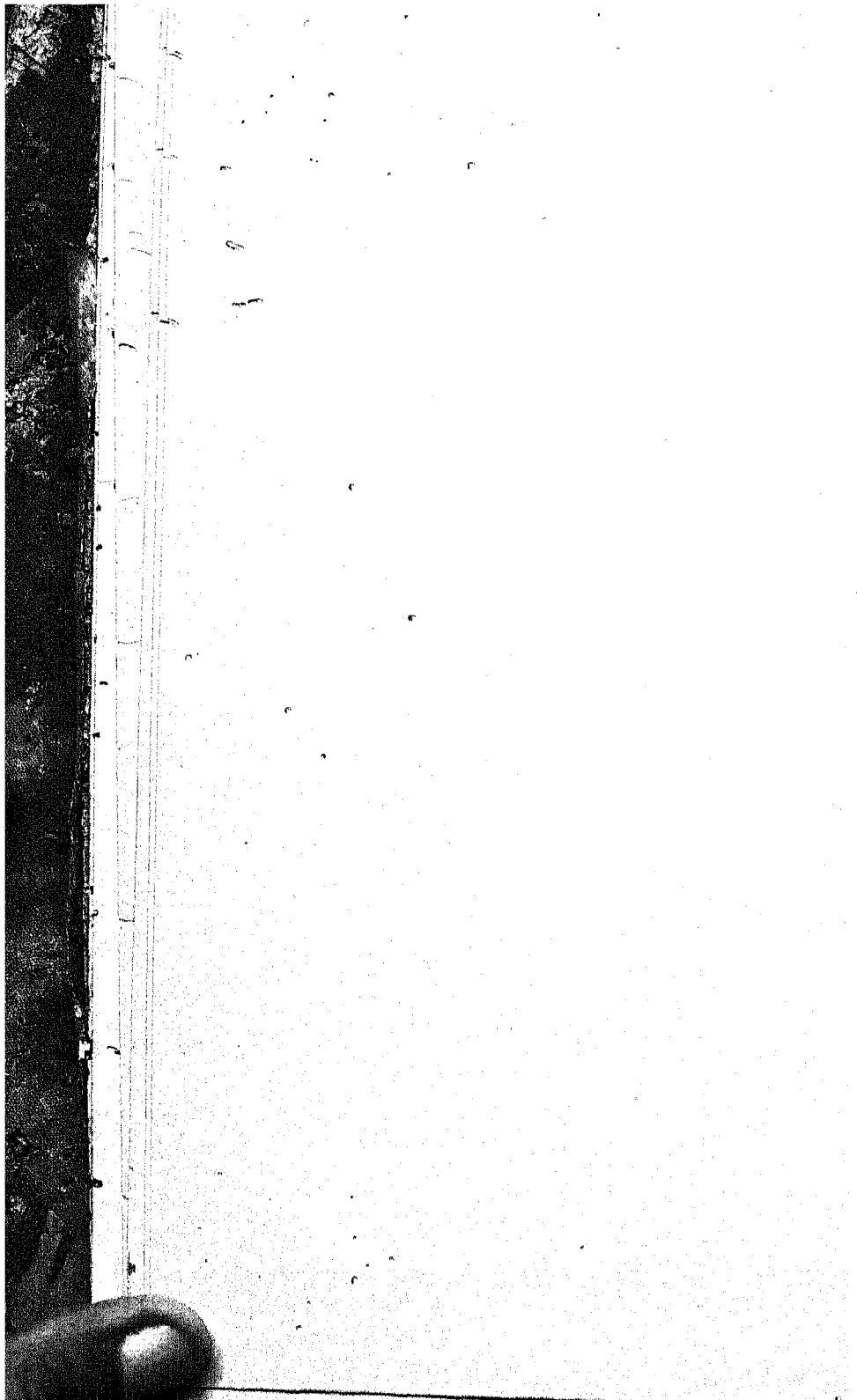
them, much less of the greater world that lay to them inaccessible. Hence their object of study was a fixed, rigid world, admitting of no exceptions, yielding always uniform results. It was divorced from the ever-fluid world of the living.

And the oddest thing in the tradition is that all this mass of abstract affirmation is put into the mouth of the founder as a stodgy harangue delivered to devas—to devas who, in a certain childlike ingenuousness of mind that characterizes their utterances, are less likely to have appreciated abstract considerations than any earthly congregation whatever! (cf. *Expositor*, 2, 17).

How strange a phenomenon does the growth of any church present!

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

CHIPSTEAD, SURREY,
June, 1922.

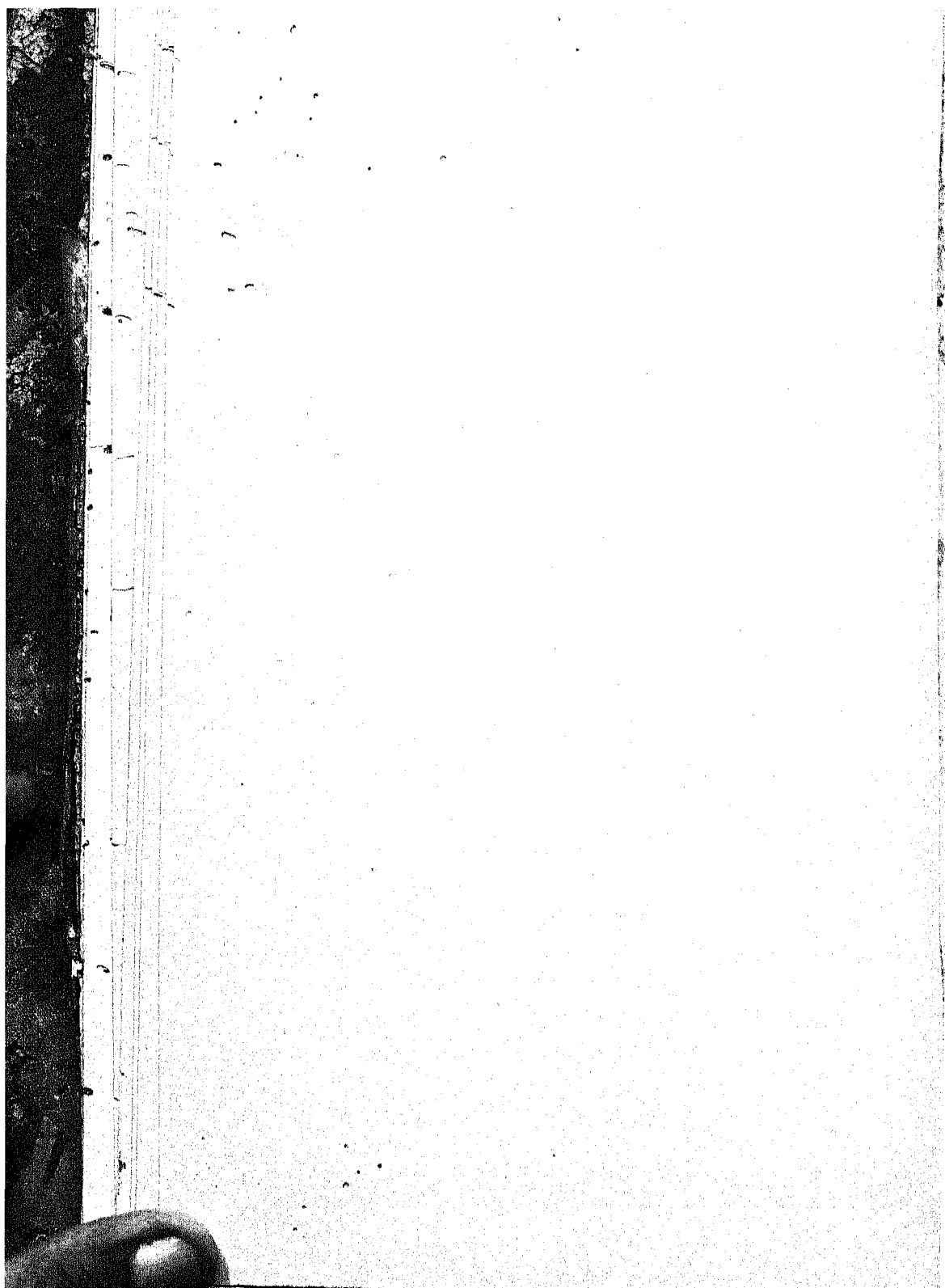


CONTENTS

TIKAPAṬṬHĀNA:

PART II.—I. KUSALATTIKA:

	PAGE
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRA	69
B. NIDDESAVĀRA	73
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ	94
SAHAJĀTAVĀRA	107
PACCAYAVĀRA	110
NISSAYAVĀRA	137
SAṆSATṬHAVĀRA	141
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRA	152
PAṆHAVĀRA, VIBHANGA	153
GAṆANĀ	180
 BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY (<i>continued</i>)	 230
PAṬICCAVĀRA: A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	231
B. NIDDESAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	246
GAṆANAMŪLAKĀ	252
SAHAJĀTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	260
PACCAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	261
NISSAYAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	265
SAṆSATṬHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	266
SAMPAYUTTAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ	267
PAṆHAVĀRAVAṆṆANĀ, VIBHANGA	268
GAṆANĀ	285



[KUSALATTIKAN PAṬICCAVĀRO

A. PAṆṆATTIVĀRO.¹

1. *Hetupaccayo. (a) Anulomaṃ.*]

(i) Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā ?²

(ii) Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo

(iii) Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo

upparjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca

(iv) . . . kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(v) . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā

(vi) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca dhammā

(vii) . . . kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

upparjeyyū
hetupaccayā ?

dhammā

(viii) Siyā akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca

(a) akusalo dhammo, (b) kusalo dhammo,

(c) avyākato dhammo

upparjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca

(d) akusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) kusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā upparjeyyū
hetupaccayā ?

(ix) Siyā avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca

(a) avyākato, (b) kusalo, (c) akusalo

dhammo

upparjeyya
hetupaccayā ?

Siyā avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo

ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca,

(g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākato ca

dhammā upparjeyyū
hetupaccayā ?

¹ Udāhu pañhavāro, udāhu pucchāvāro. *Comy.*

² Such of these possible relations as actually occur are answered affirmatively in the Niddesavāro, p. 73.

(x) Siyā kusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ paṭicca
 (a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
 dhammo } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo
 ca avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } uppajjeyya
 (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca avyākatañ ca } hetupaccayā ?
 dhammā

(xi) Siyā akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ paṭicca
 (a) kusalo, (b) akusalo, (c) avyākato } uppajjeyya
 dhammo, } hetupaccayā ?

(d) kusalo ca avyākato ca, (e) akusalo ca } dhammā uppaj-
 avyākato ca, (f) kusalo ca akusalo ca, } jeyya hetupac-
 (g) kusalo ca akusalo ca, avyākato ca } caya ?

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca dhammañ paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

Siyā kusalañ ca akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ
 paṭicca

(a)-(g) as above.

2.

Siyā kusalañ dhammañ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
 ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . .

Yathā hetupaccayo *vīthārīto*. *Esay* ārammaṇapaccayo
pi vīthāretalho vācānū muggena . . . *esay* adhipatipaccayo
 . . . *avigatapaccayo pi vīthāretalho vācānū muggena*.

Ekamūlakay.

Siyā kusalañ dhammañ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā
 avigatapaccayā ?

Dumūlakay.

Siyā kusalañ dhammañ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . .
 hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ?

Tīmūlakay.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, anantapaccayā . . .
pe . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, avigatapaccayā ?

Catummūlakaṃ.

Pañcamūlamūkādikā *sankhittā*. Ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ,
ti-, catu-, pañca-, sabbamūlakaṃ *asaṃmuyhantena vitthāre-*
tabbaṃ.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

2-24.

So for the other paccayas (2-24).

Ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catummūlakaṃ, pañcamūlakaṃ, sabbamūlakaṃ asaṃmuyhantena
vitthāretabbaṃ.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ dukuttamaṃ

Dukaṃ tikañ ceva tikaṃ dukañ ca

Tikaṃ tikañ ceva dukaṃ dukañ ca

Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*b. Paccanīyaṃ.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthāre-*
tabbo, evaṃ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo).

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . . na-ārammanapaccayā . . .
na adhipatipaccayā . . . pe . . . no-atthipaccayā . . . no-
natthipaccayā . . . no-avigatapaccayā . . . no avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ? . . . (*Yathā anu-*
lome ekekassa padassa ekamūlakaṃ, dumūlakaṃ, timūlakaṃ,
catummūlakaṃ, yāva tevīsati-mūlaṃ, evaṃ paccanīye pi vitthāre-
tabbaṃ).

Tikañ ca . . . (*here follows the quatrain as above, sub-*
stituting cha paccanīyamhi for cha anulomamhi).

[c. *Anulomapaccanīyay.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . akusalo
dhammo uppajjeyya. . . .

(*Yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārīto, evaṃ anulomapa-
ccanīye pi padaṃ vitthāretabbay.*)

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā na-
anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapac-
cayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaj-
jeyya (a) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipac-
cayā ? . . . na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigata-
paccayā ? . . . (b) hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhi-
patipaccayā na-anantarapaccayā ? . . . hetu-, ārammaṇa-
adhipati-paccayā no-avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjey-
ya ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetu-
paccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā
. . . avigatapaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā
hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ?
. . . hetupaccayā no-avigatapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā ?
. . . hetu- ārammaṇa-paccayā adhipati-paccayā . . . avi-
gatapaccayā ? . . . hetu- ārammaṇa- no-avigata-paccayā . . .
avigatapaccayā ? . . . hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . *pe* . . . ¹

Cha anuloma-paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti.

[*Paccanīyānulomay.*]

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya
na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā
adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-hetupaccayā avigata-
paccayā ? . . .

¹ The quatrain as above save in last line.

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthi- . . . no-natthi- . . . novigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . .

Siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya nārammaṇapaccayā¹ hetupaccayā ? . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā¹ adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . na-ārammaṇapaccayā avigatapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-avigatapaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ? . . . no-avigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā ? . . . *pe* . . . no-atthipaccayā no-natthipaccayā vigatapaccayā ?

Tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānaṃ . . . (the quatrain as above but)

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugamblhīrā ti

Pannattivāro nīlhitō.

[B. NIDDESAVĀRO.]

1. (*hetu*).

(i)² *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā,
tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho,
dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato khandho uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

¹ B. *sic*.

² Cf. corresponding questions in *Pannattivāro*, p. 69 f.

(iv) *Kusalaya dhammay paticea kusalo ca ayyākato ca dhammā uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paticea tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpañ,

tayo khandhe paticea eko khandho citta-, etc.

dve khandhe paticea dve khandhā citta-, etc.

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay paticea akusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayo.*

Akusalaya ekaya khandhaya . . . (as above).

(viii, c) *Akusalaya dhammay paticea ayyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paticea . . . (as above).

(viii, d) *Akusalaya dhammay paticea akusalo ca ayyākato ca dhammā uppaṇṇanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaya . . . tayo . . . dve . . . (as above).

(ix, a) *Ayyākalaya dhammay paticea ayyākato dhammo uppaṇṇeyya hetupaccayā.*

Vipākavyākatañ kiriyāvyākatañ ekaya khandhaya tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpañ . . . dve khandhe paticea dve khandhā citta . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhame vipākavyākatañ ekaya khandhaya paticea tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpañ . . . tayo khandhe paticea eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpañ . . . dve khandhe paticea dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpañ . . . khandhe paticea vatthuya . . . vatthuya paticea khandhā . . . ekaya mahābhūtañ paticea tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo mahābhūte paticea ekaya mahābhūtañ . . . dve mahābhūte paticea dve mahābhūtā . . . mahābhūte paticea cittasamutthānañ rūpañ . . . kaṭattā-rūpañ upādā-rūpañ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca ayyākalañ ca dhammay paticea ayyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paticea cittasamutthānañ rūpañ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca ayyākalañ ca dhammay paticea ayyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paticea cittasamutthānañ rūpañ . . .

2.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . .* (continue as in 1).

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā* (continue as under 1, viii, a).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇaṃ kiriyāvyākataṇaṃ ekaṇ khandhaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇaṃ ekaṇ khandhaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandho . . . dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā . . . vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

3.

(i) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . .* (continue as before).

(iii) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalāṇaṃ ekaṇ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca tayo	} cittasamutthā-
khandhā	
Kusalāṇaṃ tayo khandhe paṭicca eko	
khandho	naṇ ca rū-
	paṇ . . .

Kusalāṇaṃ dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

. . . ekaṇ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaṇaṃ rūpaṇaṃ.

(viii, d) *Akusalāṇaṃ dhammaṇaṃ paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.*

¹ Cf. Nos. of paccayas on p. iii.

Akusalaṇ ekāṇ . . . (as above 1, c) . . . cittasamutthānañ
ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Aryākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicea aṇyākato dhammo
uppaṇjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekāṇ khandhaṇ paṭicea
tayo khandhā.

tayo khandhe . . .	eko . . .	} samutthānañ ca rūpaṇ.
dve . . .	dve . . .	

Ekāṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo mahābhūte . . . ekāṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . .

dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

mahābhūte paṭicea cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca aṇyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicea aṇyākato
dhammo uppaṇjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamutthānaṇ
rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca aṇyākatañ ca dhammaṇ paṭicea aṇyākato
dhammo uppaṇjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamutthā-
naṇ rūpaṇ . . .

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicea kusalo dhammo uppaṇjati
anantara-paccayā . . . samanantara-paccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekāṇ khandhaṇ paṭicea tayo khandhā . . .

Anantaray pi samanantaray pi ārammaṇa-paccaya-sadisay.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇjati sahaṇjātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekāṇ khandhaṇ paṭicea tayo . . .

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . .

dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . aṇyākato . . . uppaṇjati sahaṇjātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicea cittasamutthānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo ca aṇyākato ca dhammā uppaṇ-
janti sahaṇjātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekāṇ khandhaṇ . . . tayo

tayo . . . eko

dve . . . dve khandhā

} citta-samut-
thānañ ca
rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati sahaṃjāta-
paccayā.*

(viii, b) *Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . tayo . . .
tayo eko . . .
dve dve khandhā . . .*

(viii, c) *Akusalaṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṃjāta-
paccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā
uppajjanti sahaṃjātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . tayo . . . } *cittasamuṭṭhā-
tayo eko* } *naṃ ca rūpaṃ.*
dve dve khandhā

(ix, a) *Avyākatayaṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati sahaṃjāta-
paccayā.*

*Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyaṃvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca
tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.*

tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . } *cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca
dve „ . . . dve . . .* } *rūpaṃ.*

*Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca
tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . .*

. . . tayo khandhā eko . . . } *kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.*
. . . dve „ dve . . .
. . . khandhe paṭicca vatthuaṃ . . .

vatthuaṃ paṭicca khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo ekaṃ . . .

dve dve mahābhūtā . . .

*Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ
upādā rūpaṃ.*

Bāhiraṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

tayo ekaṃ

dve dve

Mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṃ.

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo ekaṃ . . .

dve dve . . .

mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaṃ . . .

Utusamutthānaya ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . .

tayo ekaya . . .

(as just above) . . . upādārūpaṃ . . .

Asaññasuttānaya ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . tayo . . . ekaya . . . dve . . . dve . . . mahābhūte
paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paṭicca avyākato*
. . . *uppajjati sahaṃjātapaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaya
rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca (as above) . . .*

Akusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca (as above) . . .

7.

(i) *Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati aññamañña-paccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya (as under 6) . . . dve khandhā . . .

(ii) *Akusalaya . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati aññamañña-paccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaya . . . (as just above).

(ix, a) *Avyākataya . . . avyākato . . . (as above).*

Vipākāvyākataya kiriyāvyākataya ekaya khandhaya paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaya vipākāvyākataya ekaya khandhaya paṭicca
tayo khandhā vatthu ca . . .

tayo khandhe paṭicca eko khandhe vatthu ca . . .

dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā vatthu ca . . .

khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . .

vatthuya paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
mahābhūte paṭicca ekaya mahābhūtaṃ . . . dve mahābhūte
paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . .

Bāhiraṃ . . . āhārasamutthānaya . . . utusamutthānaya¹
. . . asaññasuttānaya ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahā-
bhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaya . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā . . .

8.

(i) *Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati nissaya-paccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paṭicca . . .

Nissaya-paccayaṃ sahaṃjātapaccaya-sadisaya.

¹ Elisions as in text. Fill in as under 6.

9.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati upanissayapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca.

Upanissayapaccayaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sudisaṇ.

10.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . . eko
. . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejāta-*
paccayā.

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . tayo . . .
eko . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati purejāta-*
paccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
tayo . . . tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . dve . . . dve . . . vatthuṇ
purejātapaccayā.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ (as in 10) . . . dve . . . dve khandhā . . .
(So for Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ . . .).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati āsevana-*
paccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ (as in 10) . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .

(viii) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi) . . .*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo up-*
pajjati kammaṇapaccayā.

Vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca
ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo ma-
hābhūtā . . .

¹ (11) *paccājātapaccaya*—is omitted Cf. Comy. hereon.

Mahābhūte paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicea kaṭattā-rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalāñ ca aṇḍakatañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicea aṇḍakato dhammo uppañjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca aṇḍakatañ ca . . . aṇḍakato dhammo uppañjati kammaṇaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

14.

(ix, a) *Aṇḍakataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea aṇḍakato dhammo uppañjati vipākaṇaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ, ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . tayo . . . eko khandho cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . .

So dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisaṇḍhikkhāṇo vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . tayo khandhe . . . eko khandho kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.

So dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicea vatthu . . . vatthuy paṭicea khandhā . . . ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicea tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicea cittasamutthānaṃ, kaṭattā, upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

15.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati āhāraṇaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea . . . *tīṇi.*

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea akusalo dhammo uppañjati āhāraṇaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicea . . . *tīṇi.*

(ix, a) *Aṇḍakataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicea aṇḍakato dhammo uppañjati āhāraṇaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca (*as in 14*) . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca . . . mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṃ . . .

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . . (xi, c) Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati āhārapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

16.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati indriyapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . *tīṇi.*

Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . *pe . . .*

Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca . . .

(*indriyapaccayaṃ kammappaccaya-sadisāṃ*¹).

17, 18.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati jhānapaccayā . . . maggappaccayā . . .*

(*jhānapaccayaṃ pi maggappaccayaṃ pi hetupaccaya-sadisāṃ*²).

19.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati sampayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca . . .

(*sampayuttapaccayaṃ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisāṃ*).

20.

(i, a) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) *Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ . . . tayo . . . tayo . . . eko . . . dve . . . dve . . .*

(c) *Vatthun vippayattapaccayā.*

¹ *I.e. (13).*

² *I.e. (1).*

(iii) *Kusalaya dhammay paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusale khandhe cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(c) Khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(iv) *Kusalaya dhammay paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

(b) Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . .

. . . eko . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; dve khandhe . . .

. . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . .

(c) Khandhā vatthuy . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

(d) Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaya . . . as in 1 (b) and (c).

Akusalay . . . avyākato . . . uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . as in 2 (b) and (c).

(viii, d) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppañjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaya . . . as in 3 (b), (c) and (d).

(ix, a) *Avyākataya dhammay paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataya kiriyāvyākataya ekaya khandhaya paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . and for dve . . . dve . . . Khandhā vatthuy . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇa vipākāvyākataya ekaya khandhaya paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo khandhe . . . eko . . . kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . ; so for dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhā vatthuy, kaṭattā-rūpaṃ khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ; vatthuy paṭicca khandhā.

Khandhā vatthuy, vatthu khandhe . . . vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaya mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; tayo . . . ekaya . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ katattā rūpaṃ
upādā rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.¹

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato
dhammo up̐pajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutṭhānaṃ
rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.¹

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato
dhammo up̐pajjati vip̐payuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutṭhā-
naṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Khandhe vip̐payuttapaccayā.¹

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo up̐pajjati
atthīpaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . (*sankhittaṃ*).

(*Atthīpaccayaṃ sahaṃjātāpaccaya-sadisay.*)

22, 23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo up̐pajjati
natthīpaccayā . . . vigatāpaccayā.*

*Natthīpaccayaṃ pi vigatāpaccayaṃ pi ārammaṇāpaccaya-
sadisay.*

24.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo up̐pajjati
avigatāpaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ evaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . .

Avigatāpaccayaṃ sahaṃjātāpaccaya-sadisay.

Ima teṇṇasulā paccayā sajjhāyaṇṇena vitthāretabbā.

¹ So the text.

[Gaṇanā-mūlakā.¹]

Hetuyā nava	Kamma nava
Ārammaṇe tīṇi.	Vipāke ekaṇ
Adhipatīyā nava	Āhāre nava
Anantare tīṇi	Indriye nava
Samanantare tīṇi	Jhāne nava
Sahajāte nava	Magge nava
Aññamaññe tīṇi	Sampayutte tīṇi
Nissaye nava	Vippayutte nava
Upanissaye tīṇi	Atthiyā nava
Purejāte tīṇi	Natthiyā tīṇi
Āsevane tīṇi	Vigate tīṇi
	Avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā [Hetumūlakā.]

ārammaṇe tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi
adhipatīyā nava	sahajāte nava
anantare tīṇi	aññamaññe tīṇi . . .
	<i>etc., as in list above.</i>

Hetupaccayā [Dumūlakā.]

ārammaṇapaccayā	anantare tīṇi
adhipatīyā tīṇi	samanantare tīṇi . . .
	<i>All tīṇi except vipāke ekaṇ.</i>

[Tīmūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā aman-
tara-, samanantara-, sahajāta-, aññamañña-, nissaya-, upanissaya-, purejāta-,² āsevana-paccayā kamma tīṇi . . . avigate tīṇi (*omitting vipāka-*).

[Sesamūlakā.]

Hetupaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigatapaccayā tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-, āhāre ekaṇ . . . avigate ekaṇ.

¹ Cf. *Comy.* hereon.

² *Omitting paccajāta-*.

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā avigate ekaṃ.

Gaṇanā-hetumūlakā nīṭṭhitā.

Ārammaṇe tñiṇa sabbaṭṭha tñi' eva pañhā.

Ārammapaccayā hetuyā tñi.

adhipatīyā tñi . . . pe . . .

avigate tñi.

Adhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava

ārammaṇe tñi . . . pe . . .

avigate nava.

Anantarapaccayā } hetuyā tñi . . . pe . . .

samanantarapaccayā / avigate tñi.

Sahajātapaccayā hetuyā nava . . . pe . . .

Aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tñi.

Nissayapaccayā hetuyā nava.

Upanissayapaccayā hetuyā tñi.

Purejātapaccayā hetuyā tñi,

Āsevanapaccayā hetuyā tñi,

ārammaṇe tñi . . . pe . . .

purejāte tñi,

kamme tñi,

āhāre tñi . . . pe . . .

avigate tñi.

Āsevanamūlake vipākaṃ natthi.

Kammapaccayā hetuyā nava

Vipākapaccayā hetuyā ekaṃ,

ārammaṇe ekaṃ . . . pe . . .

purejāte ekaṃ,

kamme ekaṃ

āhāre ekaṃ . . . pe . . .

avigate ekaṃ.

Vipākamūlake āsevaṇaṃ natthi.

Āhārapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Indriyapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Jhānapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Maggapaccayā hetuyā nava.
 Sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi,
 Vippayuttapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Atthipaccayā hetuyā nava,
 Natthipaccayā hetuyā tīṇi
 Vigatapaccayā hetuyā tīṇi
 Avigatapaccayā hetuyā nava,
 ārammaṇo tīṇi,
 adhipatīyā nava,
 natthiyā tīṇi,
 vigate tīṇi.

Ekkekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlakaya kātun asajjhāyantaṇa gaṇetabbā ti.
Anulomaṇ.

[Paccanñyaṇ.]

1 (na-hetu).

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo up-
 pajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe paṭicca
 vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo
 uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
 paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ . . . tayo
 . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
 paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . , tayo . . .
 eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuy paṭicca khandhā. . . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . tayo
 . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . . kaṭattā
 rūpaṇ . . . upādā rūpaṇ . . .

Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ

. . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ;
tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

2 (na-ārammaṇa).

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthuṃ . . . Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ . . . Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ . . . pe . . . (as under na-hetu) . . . kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

So for Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca . . .

3 (na-adhipati).

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

(iv) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā (sic).

(viii, c) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca ayyākato dhammo uppajjati na adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaya rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalay dhammay paṭicca akusalo ca ayyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaya khandhaya . . . *pe* . . . (as in kusalay . . .).

(ix, a) *Ayyākataya dhammay paṭicca ayyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaya khandhaya paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaya khandhaya paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ . . . ; so tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe paṭicca vatthuya, vatthuya paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekaya mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaya . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamutthānaya rūpaṇ, kaṭattā rūpaṇ, upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhiraṇ . . . Ahārasamutthānaya . . . Utasamutthānaya . . . Asaññasuttānaya ekaya mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo . . . ; tayo . . . ekaya . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca ayyākataṇ ca dhammay paṭicca ayyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaya rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca ayyākataṇ ca dhammay paṭicca ayyākato dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca . . . (as under *prec.*).

4 (na-anantara).

(iii) *Kusalaya dhammay paṭicca ayyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantarapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaya rūpaṇ . . .

Na-anantarapaccayaṇ pi na-samanantarapaccayaṇ pi na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisaya.

7 (na-aññamañña).

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ . . .

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe . . . (as under prev.).

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati na aññamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ.

Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

Bāhire mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Utusamuṭṭhāne mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

Asaññasattānaṇ mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalāṇ ca avyākataṇ ca paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṇṇati na-aññamaññaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . (analogous to x, c).

9 (na-upanissaya).

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇati na-upanissayaṇapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Na-upanissayaṇapaccayaṇ na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ.

10 (na-purejāta).

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppaṇṇati na-purejātaṇapaccayā.*

Arūpe kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

(iii) *Kusalaya dhammay paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppaṃjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe akusalaṃ ekaṃ . . . (as under i).

(viii, c) *Akusalaya dhammay paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ tayo khandhā katattā ca rūpaṃ. . . . So for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun; vatthun paṭicca khandhā. Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta; tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . . katattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. . . .

Bāhiraṃ . . . Ahārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta; tayo . . . ekaṃ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca katattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaṃjati na-purejātapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paṭicca . . . (as for x, c) . . . rūpaṃ.*

11 (na-pacchājāta).

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati na-pacchājātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . .

12 (na-āsevana).

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-āsevanapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . .

Na-pacchājālapaccayaṇ pi na-āsevanapaccayaṇ pi
na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisāṇ.

13 (na-kamma).

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-*
kammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaṇapaccayā.

Akusale khandhe paṭicca akusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-kammaṇapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākate khandhe paṭicca kiriyāvyākata cetanā.
Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; tayo . . . ekaṇ
. . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṇ.

14 (na-vipāka).

(i) *Kusalāṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*
Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca . . . (as above . . .*
tīṇi).

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppaj-*
jati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ tayo khandhā cittasamuṭ-
ṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .
rūpaṇ. . .

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . .
mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ upādā rūpaṇ.
Bāhiraṇ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . .
asaññāsattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā
. . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṇ upādā
rūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalañ ca aryakatañ ca dhammaṃ paṭicca aṛyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākappaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca aṛyākatañ ca . . . (as for x, c).*

15 (na-āhāra).

(ix, c) *Aṛyākatāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca aṛyākato dhammo uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā.*

Bāhiraṃ . . . Utusamutthānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

16 (na-īndriya).

Aṛyākatāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca aṛyākato dhammo uppajjati na-īndriyapaccayā.

Āhārasamutthānaṃ . . . Utusamutthānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā rūpaṃ.

Asaññasattānaṃ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitīndriyaṃ.

17 (na-jhāna).

Aṛyākatāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca aṛyākato dhammo uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañca-viññāpasahagatāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamutthānaṃ . . . Utusamutthānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūta . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

18 (na-magga).

Aṛyākatāṃ . . . aṛyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggapaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamutthānañ ca rūpaṃ; *so for* tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetupaṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ; *so for* tayo . .

eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Khandhe paṭicca vatthun; vatthun paṭicca khandhā . . .

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekam . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . upādā rūpaṃ. Asaññasattānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

19 (na-sampayutta).

(iii) Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-sampayuttapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisaṃ.

20 (na-vippayutta).

(i) Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā. Arūpe kusalaṃ ekam khandhaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . dve khandhā.

(ii) Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca . . . (as for i).

(iii) Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekam khandhaṃ . . . tayo, etc.

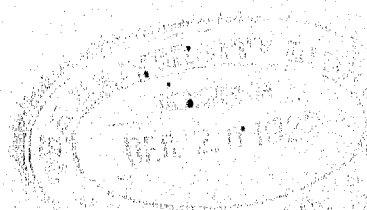
Bāhiraṃ . . . āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekam mahābhūtaṃ paṭicca tayo . . . pe . . . mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ . . .

22, 23.

(iii) Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppañjati no-natthipaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ . . .

Na-ārammanapaccaya-sadisaṃ.



[Gāpanamūlakā¹

1. Hetu-ekamūlakay.]

Na-hetuyā dve	(Na-H 2)	na-kamme tīpi	(Na-K 3)
na-ārammaṇa pañca	(Na-Ā 5)	na-vipāke nava	(Na-V 9)
na-adhipatīyā nava	(Na-A 9)	na-indriye ekaṇ	(Na-I 1)
na-anantare pañca	(Na-An 5)	na-jhāne ekaṇ	(Na-Jh 1)
na-samanantare pañca	(Na-S 5)	na-magge ekaṇ	(Na-M 1)
na-aññamaññe pañca	(Na-Añ 5)	na-sampayutte pañca	(Na-Sp 5)
na-upanissaye pañca	(Na-U 5)	na-vippayutte tīpi	(Na-Vpp 3)
na-purejāte satta	(Na-Pu 7)	no-natthiyā pañca	(No-Nat 5)
na-pacchājāte nava	(Na-Pa 9)	no-vigate pañca	(No-Vg 5)
na-āsevane nava	(Na-Ās 9)		

Na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-I 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 1
Nā-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

[Dumūlakay.]

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1, Na-An 1, Na-S 1 . . . *pe* . . . (as above, but all with only ekaṇ).

[Pi-mūlakādi.]

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . and so on to (23) no-vigatupaccayā, omitting (6), (8), (21), (24).

Na-hotumūlakay.

¹ From this point the *paccayas*, when they occur in lists, will be printed in abbreviated form, and the number of *cittas*, in which they are experienced, in numerals. In this first list they are printed both in full and in abbreviated form, as a guide. The following is a full list of the *paccayas* and their abbreviations:

1. Hetu	H	9. Upanissaya	U	17. Jhāna	Jh
2. Ārammaṇa	Ā	10. Purejāta	Pu	18. Magga	M
3. Adhipati	A	11. Pacchājāta	Pā	19. Sampayutta	Sp
4. Anantara	An	12. Āsevana	Ās	20. Vippayutta	Vpp
5. Samanantara	S	13. Kamma	K	21. Atti	At
6. Sahajāta	Sj	14. Vipāka	V	22. Natthi	Nat
7. Aññamañña	Añ	15. Āhāra	Āh	23. Vigata	Vg
8. Nissaya	N	16. Indriya	I	24. Avigata	Avg

[Na-ārammaṇamūlakay.]

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-U 5	Na-V 5	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-Āh.1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 5	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā, na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 2.

[Na-adhipatimūlakay.]

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 9	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
. . . pe . . .	Na-Ās 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-U 1	Na-K 1	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-Pu 2			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) No-Nat 1
Na-Vpp 1 No-Vg 1

Na-anantaratapaccayā, na-samanantaratapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Na-purojātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 7	Na-M 1	

Na-purejāte-paccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Ā 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-purejatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (sabbattha ekay) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-pacchājatapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 1
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1... pe...	No-Nat 1
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1... pe...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat, No-Vg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	... pe ...	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-An 1	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	... pe ...	No-Vg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākupaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	... pe ...	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Na-vipākupaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
... pe ...	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	... pe pe ...	No-Vg 1
Na-An 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākupaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-āhāra- na-īndriya-, na-jhāna-, na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . (*sabbattha ekay*) . . . No-Nat 1, No-Vg 1.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Ā 5 . . .

Na-ārammapaccayā-sadisutṭ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-S 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-V 3	No-Nat 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1
Na-An 1			

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Āñ 1	Na-Ās 2	... pe ...
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Vg 1

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) ... No-Nat. 1, No-Vg 1.

No-natthipaccayā ... No-vigatapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Ās 5	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5 ... pe ...	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 5
Na-S 5	Na-V 5	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Āñ 5	Na-Āh 1 ... pe ...	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 ... pe ...		

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetu paccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... (*sabbattha ekaṃ*) ... Na-Vpp 1, No-Nat 1.

Paccanāyay.

Hetupaccayā

[*Anulomapaccanāya-gaṇaṇā.*]

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
... pe ...	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 9		

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 ... pe ... Na-Pu 3 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3, Na-Vpp 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-; ... purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 ... Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-¹ purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

¹ Text does not indicate whether 3, 4, etc., are again to be included.

Hetu-, . . . (as above, adding) kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purojāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetu-, ārammaṇa-, purojāta-, kamma-, vipāka- . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

[Hetumūlakay.]

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Ās 3

Na-V 3

Na-M 3

Na-A 3

Na-K 3

Na-Jh 3

Na-Vpp 3

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3.

Ārammaṇamūlakay.

Yathā hetumūlakay evaṃ viññāretabbay.

Āsovaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 3

Na-M 1

Na-A 3

Na-Pa 3

Na-V 3

Na-Vpp 3

Āsovanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Pa 3

Na-V 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 3

Na-Vpp 3

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2

Na-Āñ 5

Na-V 0

Na-Sp 5

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-Āh 1

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 0

Na-Pu 7

. . . pe . . .

No-Nat 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pa 0

Na-M 1

No-Vg 5

Na-S 5

Na-Ās 0

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5

Na-Āñ 5

Na-Ās 0

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 0

Na-U 5

Na-V 0

No-Nat 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pu 7

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 5

Na-S 5

Na-Pa 0

Kammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3

Na-Ās 3

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .

Na-V 3

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Vipākapaṇḍayā

Na-H 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Ā 1.1. pe...	Na-U 1... pe...	... pe ...	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-Vpp 1	

Vipākapaṇḍayā, hetu-, ... purejāta-, kamanta-, āhāra-, ... avigata-paṇḍayā

Na-Pu 1 Na-Ās 1.

Āhārapaṇḍayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9 }	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Āhārapaṇḍayā hetupaṇḍayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Āhārapaṇḍayā hetupaṇḍayā ārammaṇapaṇḍayā

Na-A 3 Na-P 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vūthāretabbāṇ.

Indriyapaṇḍayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaṇḍayā hetupaṇḍayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Indriyapaṇḍayā hetupaṇḍayā ārammaṇapaṇḍayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 ... pe ... Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vūthāretabbāṇ.

Jhānapaṇḍayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pc . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakay eṇay viṭṭhāretabbay.

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pc . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakay eṇay viṭṭhāretabbay.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pc . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Sampayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3 . . . pc . . .	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3.
--------	------------------------	--------	-----------

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 9	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 9	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-As 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-Añ 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 3	Na-Pu 1	Na-Pa 3 . . . pc . . .	Na-V 3.
--------	---------	------------------------	---------

Vippayuttapaccayā, hetu-, ārammaṇa-adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayutta-, hetu-, purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Vippayutta-hetu-purejāta-kamma . . . pe . . . āhāra-avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1. Na-Ās 1.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Na* 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Atthipaccayā hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Yathā hetumūlakay evaṃ vitthāretabbay.

Natthipaccayā . . . vigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vp 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	. . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Yathā ārammaṇamūlakay evaṃ vitthāretabbay.

Avigatapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9		

Avigatapaccayā hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 6
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Yathā hetumūlakay eva vitthārettabbay.

Amulomapaccanīya-gaṇanā.

Na-hotupaccayā

[*Paccanīyāmuloma-gaṇanā*.¹]

Ā2	Ās 2	1 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hotu-, na-ārammaṇa-, na-adhipati-, ... pe ... na-aññamaññā-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

(*sabbatthu ekay*.)

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammaṇa-, ... pe ... na-aññamaññā-, na-
upanissaya-, ... pe ... na-āsovana-paccayā ... (*yañ' āsraṇā
sabbay sadisaṃ*).

Na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā honti.

Na-kammupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	------	--------

Na-hotu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, ...
na-ñhāra-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-hotu-, ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññā-, na-upanissaya-, ...
na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	-----	------	--------

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Āñ 1	V 5	M 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
Sj 5	K 5	... pe ...	Avg 5

¹ B. °āmulomay.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Yathā hetumūlakay.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 9	Añ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
An 3	U 3	Āh 9...pe...	Nat 3
S 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
Sj 9	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	Āh 2	M 1
An 2...pe...	K 2	I 2	Sp 2...pe...
Pu 2	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamaññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5...pe...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1...pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	N 7	Āh 7	At 7
A 7	U 3	...pe.	Nat 3
An 3	Āv 3	M 7	Vg 3
S 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Sj 7			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2...pe...	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1
U 2	Āh 2	M 1	At 2...pe.
Ās 1	I 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
K 2			

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1... pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittay) ...			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

H 9	Āñ 3	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	N 9	V 1	At 9
A 9	U 3	Āh 9... pe...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe...
... pe...	V 1	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2		

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1... pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittay) ...			

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 9	Sj 9	K 9	Vpp 9
Ā 3	Āñ 3	Vp 1	At 9
A 9	N 9	Āh 9... pe...	Nat 3
An 3	N 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Pu 3	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	I 2	Sp 2... pe...
An 2... pe...	V 1	Jh 2	Avg 2
Pu 2	Āh 2	M 1	

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K 1... pe...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
... (sankhittay) ...			

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

H 3	Pu 3	Āh 3... pe...
A 3... pe...	Ās 3	Avg 3

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Ās 1	Jh 1
An 1... pe...	Āh 1	Sp 1... pe...
Pu 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 9	Āñ 3	K 9	Vpp 3
Ā 3	N 9	Āh 9	At 9
A 9	U 3	... pe ...	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	M 9	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	Avg 9
Sj 9			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 2	I 2	Sp 2
An 2	K 2	Jh 2	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	M 1	Avg 2
Pu 2			

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	K 1	At 1	

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	K 1	At 1	

... (sankhittay) ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	I 1	... pe ...
An 1	K 1	Sp 1	Avg 1

... pe pe ...
... (sankhittay) ...

Na-maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	As 1 ... pe ...	

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

N 1
... (sankhittay) ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	... (sankhittay) ...		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	At 3
... pe pe pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Jh 2	At 2
An-2	K 2	M 1	... pe ...
... pe ...	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
U 2	I 2		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammatapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	
	... (sankhittay) ...		

No-natthipaccayā no-vigatapaccayā

H 5	N 5	Āh 5	Vpp 5
A 5	K 5	... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	V 1	M 5	Avg 5
Āñ 1			

No-vigatapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	K[1] ... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... pe ... na-samanantara-, na-aññamaññi-paccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
N 1	... pe ...	Vpp 1	Avg 1

No-vigata-, na-hetu-, ... (sankhittay) ... na-kamma-paccayā

Sj 1	Āñ 1	Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	------	------	--------

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . na-āhāra-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-vigata-, . . . na-hetu-, . . . (*sankhittaṇ*) . . . no-natthi-paccayā
Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Paccanāyānulomaṇ.

Paticcavāro nitthito.

[*Sahajātavāro*

Anulomaṇ.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe sahaajāto eko khandho; dve khandhe sahaajātā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ. Sahaajātā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ, tayo khandhe sahaajāto eko khandho cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; dve khandhe sahaajātā dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve khandhā.

Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Akusale khandhe sahaajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalāṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ sahaajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ sahaajāto avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ saha-jātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Khandhe saha-jātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ saha-jātā khandhā.

Ekāṇ mahābhūtaṇ saha-jātā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . ekaṇ . . . ; dve . . . dve . . . Mahābhūte saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭattārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati hetupaccayā.*

-Kusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe ca mahābhūte ca saha-jātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paṭiccarvāro evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.

H 0 ¹	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 0
Ā 3	N 0	Āh 0	At 0
A 0	U 3	I 0	Nat 3
An 3	Pu 3	Jh 0	Vg 3
S 3	Ās 3	M 0	Avg 0
Sj 0	K 0	Sp 3	

Anulomaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccarvāra-gaṇanā evaṇ gaṇetabbā 1²*)

[*Paccanīyaṇ.*]

I.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto akusalo dhammo uppaṇjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe saha-jāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ saha-jāto avyākato dhammo uppaṇjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ

¹ K. adds paṭiccarvāraṇ.

² K. gaṇetabbā.

sahajātā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṇ; *so for*
tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ
sahajātā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ; *so for* tayo . . . ;
dve . . .

Khandhe¹ sahajātaṇ vatthu; vatthuṇ sahajātā khandhā.

Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ sahajātā tayo mahābhūtā; *so for* tayo
. . . ; dve . . .

Mahābhūte sahajātaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ kaṭat-
tārūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . .
Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ
sahajātā tayo mahābhūtā; mahābhūte sahajātaṇ katattā-
rūpaṇ upādārūpaṇ.

*Yathā paṭiccavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.*²

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 9	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 9	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vp ³ 3
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-I 1	No-Nat 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5

Paccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Hetupaccanyā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 9	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 9	Na-U 5	Na-K 3	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 9	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 5	

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccanyā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2
A 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	V 1	M 1
Pu 2	Āh 1	Sp 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Ās 2	I 1	Avg 2

Paccanīyānulomaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Paṭiccatthaṇ nāma sahajātatthaṇ,
sahajātatthaṇ nāma paṭiccatthaṇ.³

Sahajātavāro.

¹ K. dve khandhe.

² K. omits these directions.

³ So K. B. has Paṭiccatthaṇ, sahajātatthaṇ. In the Comy. both Bm. and S. have °atthaṇ.

[Paccayavāro.]

1.

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā tayo khandhe paccayā eko khandho, dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaya dhammay paccayā ariyākatā dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaya rūpay.

(iv) *Kusalaya dhammay paccayā kusalo ca ariyākatā ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

(viii, c) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā ariyākatā dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaya rūpay.

(viii, d) *Akusalaya dhammay paccayā akusalo ca ariyākatā ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaya ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(ix, a) *Ariyākataya dhammay paccayā ariyākatā dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaya paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpay; so for tayo . . . , dve . . . Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuya paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā; so for tayo . . . dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaya rūpay kaṭattārūpay upādārūpay. Vatthuya paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Avyākataṇ . . . dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā eko khandho; dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . ; dve . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko . . . ; dve . . . dve . . .

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ, paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca . . . paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . . dve . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

2.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*
Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . .; dve . . . paccayā dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; so for tayo . . . eko; . . . dve . . . dve . . .

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā; tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā.

Calakkhāyatanāṃ paccayā cakkhaviññāṇaṃ; sotāyatanāṃ paccayā sotaviññāṇaṃ; ghāṇāyatanāṃ . . . jivhāyatanāṃ . . . kīyāyatanāṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Avyākataṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.
Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā.

3.

Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tīni.

Akusalaṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tīni.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ēkaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

Vatthun paccayā vipākavyākataṃ kiriyavyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthun paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā hetupaccayaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

4, 5.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . .*

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayaṃ¹ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

6.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati sahaṇātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . (tīni).

(viii) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā . . . (tīni).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati sahaṇātapaccayā.*

Vipākavyākataṃ kiriyavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Āsaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā. Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ, vatthun paccayā vipākavyākataṃ kiriyavyākataṃ khandhā.

¹ K. °paccayā; so also below.

(ix, b) *Ayūkatāya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo up-
pajjati saha-jātapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā heṭupaccayā evaṃ vitthāretabbā.

7.

(i) *Kusalāya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo up-pajjati aññamaññāpaccayā . . . (ekay).*

(viii, a) *Akusalāya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo up-
pajjati aññamaññāpaccayā . . . (ekay).*

(ix, a) *Ayūkatāya dhammay paccayā ayūkato dhammo up-
pajjati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

— Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekay khandhaṃ paccayā
tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇo vipākāvyākataṃ ekay khandhaṃ paccayā
tayo khandhā vatthuṃ ca . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve
khandhā vatthuṃ ca. Khandhe paccayā, vatthu; vatthuy
paccayā khandhā.

Ekay mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve . . .
paccayā dve . . . Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamutthānaṃ . . .
Utu samutthānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekay mahābhūtaṃ
paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . dve, dve . . .

Calakāyatanāṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanāṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuy paccayā vi-
pākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Ayūkatāya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo
up-pajjati aññamaññāpaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Yathā ārammaṇapaccayā evaṃ vitthāretabbā.

8.

Kusalāya . . . kusalo . . . up-pajjati nissaya-paccayā.

Kusalāya ekay khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā.

Yathā saha-jātapaccayā evaṃ vitthāretabbā.

9.

Kusalāya . . . kusalo . . . up-pajjati upanissaya-paccayā.

Kusalāya ekay khandhaṃ paccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-
saddisaṃ.

10.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā.¹

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaṃ.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā . . . vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā dve khandhā.

Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā . . .

¹ As for kusalaṃ . . . just above.

12.¹

(i) *Kusalāya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kusalāya ekaṃ khaṇḍhaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(viii, a) *Akusalāya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalāya ekaṃ khaṇḍhaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṃvyākataṃ ekaṃ khaṇḍhaṃ paccayā tayo khaṇḍhā . . . dve khaṇḍhā. Vatthuy paccayā kiriyaṃvyākataṃ khaṇḍhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā khaṇḍhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā khaṇḍhā.

(x, c) *Kusalāṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā . . . pe . . . akusalāṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati āsevanapaccayā.*

Akusalāya ekaṃ khaṇḍhaṃ ca vatthuaṃ ca paccayā tayo khaṇḍhā . . .

13.

Kusalāya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammupaccayā.

Kusalāya ekaṃ khaṇḍhaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii, a) *Akusalāya dhammay paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammupaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammay paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati kammupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khaṇḍhaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇo ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . .

mahābhūte paccayā kaṭṭhārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . .

kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuy paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khaṇḍhā.

¹ No. 11 is omitted in the text.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . ¹

(ix, c)² *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati kammaṇpaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā . . . pe . . .*

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti kammaṇpaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā . . .
 pe . . .

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

14.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākāpaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .
paṭisandhikkhane ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā
vipākāvyākataṇ khandhā.

15.

(i) *Kusalaṇ . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati āhārapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā : . . . pe . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhane . . . pe . . .

Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ . . . pe . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā
vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā (paripunnāṇ).

¹ K. adds *pe*.

² K. omits *section*.

16.

(i) *Kusalāya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati indriyapaccayā* : . . . *pe* . . .

Asaññasuttānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Calakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā calakkhaviññānaṃ . . . *pe* . . .
kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuy paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā indriyapaccayā.

Yathā kammupaccayaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

17.

(i) *Kusalāya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati jhānapaccayā* (18) *magga-paccayā pi.*

Yathā hetupaccayaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.

19.

(i) *Kusalāya dhammay paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati sampayuttapaccayā* . . . (*Araṃmaṇa-saḍisaṃ*).

20.

(i) *Kusalāya* . . . *kusalo* . . . *uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*
Kusalāya ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . *pe*
. . . *dve khandhā. Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.*

(iii) *Kusalāya dhammay paccayā ayyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalo khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(iv) *Kusalāya dhammay paccayā kusalo ca ayyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalāya ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *dve khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.*

(viii, c) *Akusalāya dhammay paccayā ayyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalo khandhe paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā . . .

(viii, d) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppaṃjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā . . . Cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṃjati vippayuttapaccayā.

Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā cittasamutthānaṃ ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇo vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā. Khandhe paccayā vatthuṃ; vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā. Khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā; vatthuṃ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkuviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppaṃjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā akusalā khandhā. Vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, d) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppaṃjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ.

Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . ; dve khandhe ca vatthuaṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā. Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, c) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(x, d) *Kusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . ; dve khandhe . . . Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā, cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuaṇ ca paccayā dve khandhā vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, c) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ. Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

(xi, e) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti vippayuttapaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ ca vatthuaṇ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Akusale khandhe ca

mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ. Khan-
dhā vatthuṃ vippayuttapaccayā. Cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ
khandhe vippayuttapaccayā.

21.

(i) *Kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati
atthipaccayā* : . . . *pe* . . . (*sahajāta-sadisāṃ kātabbāṃ*).

(22) *Natthipaccayā* . . . (23) *Vigatapaccayā* . . . *āram-
maṇa-sadisāṃ*.

(24) *Avigatapaccayā sahajātapaccaya-sadisāṃ*.

[*Hetumūlakaṃ*.]

H 17	Añ 7	V 1	Vp 17
Ā 7	N 17	Āh 17	At 17
A 17	U 7	I 17	Nat 7
An 7	Pu 7	Jh 17	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 7	M 17	Avg, 17
Sj 17	K 17	Sp 7	

Hetupaccayā

Ā 7	An 7	Sj 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
A 17	S 7	Avg 17

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

A 7 . . . <i>sabbattha</i> 7	V 1	Avg 7.
------------------------------	-----	--------

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . *purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā*

K 7	Āh 7	Avg 7.
-----	------	--------

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā purejātapaccayā kammaṇapaccayā
vipūlkapaccayā āhārapaccayā vigatapaccayā

Avg 1.

Hetumūlakaṃ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
-----	---------------------------

Ārammaṇamūlakaṃ yathā hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāreṭabbāṃ.

Adhipatipaccayā

H 17.

Anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā

H 7.

Sahajātapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā, āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Pu 7	At 7
Ā 7	K 7	Vg 7
A 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Avp 7

Kammapaccayā, vipākappaccayā

H 1	Pu 1	At 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Ā 1	K 1	Avp 1
A 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Āhārapaccayā, indriyapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 Vg 7.

Paccayavāre anulomaṃ nīṭṭhitāṃ.

[*Paccanīyaṇṇa*.]

I.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppaṃjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vieikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe paccayā vieikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṃjati na-hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaṃ vipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ahetukupāṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ.

Khandhe paccayā vatthu; vatthuṃ paccayā khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ, kaṭattārūpaṃ, upādārūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ; . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utu-samuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasuttānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ, upādārūpaṃ.

Caḅkkaṃyatanāṃ paccayā caḅkkuviññāpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . kāyāyatanāṃ paccayā kāyaviññāpaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukavipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ ca dhammaṇ paccayā akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-ārammaṇapaccayā.

Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

Yathā paticcavāre na-ārammaṇapaccayā evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ.

3.

(i) *Kusalaṇ¹ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā . . .*

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (avyākataṇ paripunnāṇ kālabbāṇ). Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ. Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paccayā . . . pe . . .

Caṅkḥāyatanaṇ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṇ paccayā kāyaviññānaṇ. Vatthuṇ paccayā vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā.*

Vatthuṇ paccayā kusalā khandhā . . . pe . . .

Yathā anulome sahaṇṇatāpaccayaṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.

4, 5, 7, 9, 10.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-anantara-paccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññaṇaṇṇapaccayā, na-upanissaya-paccayā, na-purejālapaccayā . . . (Yathā paticcavāre evaṇ vitthāretabbaṇ).*

¹ K. abyākataṇ.

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo dhammo uppañjati na-paccāḥjāta-paccayā . . . na-āseranapaccayā . . .*

Cakkhāyatanaṃ pācayā cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
(na-paccāḥjāta-paccayam pi na-āseranapaccayam pi pari-
punnāṃ, sattarasa, yathā anulome sahaḥjāta-paccayaṃ ceṇṇ
vitthāretabbāṃ).

13.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo
uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . dhammo uppañjati
na-kammapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākato dhammo khandhe paccayā kiriyāvyākata
cetanā. Bāhiray . . . Āhārasamutthānaṃ . . . Utusamut-
thānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte
paccayā upādārūpaṃ.¹ Vatthuy paccayā kiriyāvyākata
cetanā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppañ-
jati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(ix, c) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo
uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Vatthuy paccayā akusalā cetanā.

(x, a) *Kusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo
dhammo uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā kusalā cetanā.

(xi, b) *Akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo
dhammo uppañjati na-kammapaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā akusalā cetanā.

14.

(i) *Kusalay . . . kusalo . . . uppañjati na-vipāka-paccayā.*

Kusalay ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).

(viii) *Akusalay dhammaṃ paccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. omits.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Kiriyaṅvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ . . . *pe* . . . dve khandhe . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpaṃ.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . *pe* . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ; upādā rūpaṃ.¹ Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . Mahābhūte paccayā kaṭattārūpaṃ upādārūpaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā.

(ix, b) *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.*

Vatthuṃ paccayā kusalā khandhā.

Vipākaṃ thapetvā sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ.

15-20, 22.

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-āhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā, na-jhānapaccayā . . . Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ . . . Na-jhāne imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ . . . na-maggapaccayā :—Cakkhāyatanaṃ paccayā cakkhaviññānaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ paccayā kāyaviññānaṃ. Vatthuṃ paccayā ahetukavipākavyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā . . . na-magge imaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ; avasesaṃ yathā Paṭiccavāre paccanīyaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ . . . na-sampayuttapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā . . .

23.

(i) *Kusalaṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati no-vigatapaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(*Yathā Paṭiccavāre evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.*)

[*Hetumūlakay.*]

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-M 1	

¹ K. omits.

Na-hotuyā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-As 4	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 4	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-hotupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	(sabbattha 1) No-Vg 1

Na-ārammapaccayā

Na-H	Na-As 5	Na-Sp 5 ¹
Na-A 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Añ 5	Na-V 5	No-Nat 5
Na-U 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 5

Na-ārammapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-S 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 17	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-Añ 5	Na-As 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-Añ 1	Na-As 4	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1			

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hotupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-An 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-samantapaccayā na-samantapaccayā na-aññamāññapaccayā
na-upanissayapaccayā na-ārammapasādisap.

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 5	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-Āh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 7	. . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-As 7	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-K 3		

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-As 2	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

¹ K. *hita* ekay.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1.

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-K 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 4	Na-U 1	Na-V 4	Na-Vpp 2
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-S 1	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 1
Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 7	Na-U 1	Na-V 7	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1

Na-kammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-vipākāpaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-A 4	Na-Pu 2	Na-Āh 1	No-Nat 1 ¹
Na-An 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pa 4	. . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1 ¹
Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 4	Na-Sp 1	

Na-vipākāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

¹ K. reads pañca.

Na-indriyapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-nāggapaccayā (as in foregoing).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

Na-ārammapaccayasadisay.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Añ 1	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .
Na-Ā 1	Na-S 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 3	Na-U 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-Añ 1	Na-Ās 2	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 2	Na-U 1	Na-K 1	No-Nat 1
Na-An 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-V 2	No-Vg 1
Na-S 1	Na-Pa 2	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Na-A 1 . . . sabbattha 1 . . .

No-natthipaccayā, no-vigatapaccayā na-ārammapaccayasadisay.

Paccayavāro paccanīyan nīṭṭhitay.

Hetupaccayā

[Anuloma-paccanīṭṭhaya.]

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 7	Na-Sp 5	

Hetupaccayā ārammapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 7	Na-V 7	

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-Ās 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.¹

Hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . purejātapaccayā āsavaṇṇapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

¹ K. adds Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā āsevanapaccayā kammapaccayā āhārapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā vipākāpaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . purejātapaccayā kammapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 4

Na-Pa 7

Na-V 7

Na-M 1

Na-A 7

Na-Ās 7

Na-Jh 1

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-K 7

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 7

Na-Pa 7

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Pu 3

Na-Ās 7

Na-V 7

(*yathā hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ gaṇetabbāṇ.*)

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 5

Na-Pu 7

Na-V 17

No-Nat 5

Na-S 5

Na-Pa 17

Na-Sp 5

No-Vg 5

Na-Āñ 5

Na-Ās 17

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ.*

Anantarapaccayā hetupaccayā samanantarapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*)

Sahajātapaccayā

Na-H 4

Na-Āñ 5

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-Ā 5

Na-U 5

Na-V 17

No-Nat 5

Na-A 17

Na-Pu 7

Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Vg 5

Na-An 5

Na-Pa 17

Na-M 1

Na-S 5

Na-Ās 17

Na-Sp 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-Sp 5

No-Nat 5

Na-V 17

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 5

Sahajātapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ.*

Āññamaññāpaccayā

Na-H 4

Na-S 1

Na-Ās 7

Na-Sp 1

Na-Ā 1

Na-U 1

Na-K 7

Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 7

Na-Pu 3

Na-V 7

No-Nat 1

Na-An 1

Na-Pa 7

Na-Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .

No-Vg 1

Adhamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1	Na-U 1	Na-Sp 1
Na-A 7	Na-Pu 3	Na-Vpp 3
Na-An 1	Na-Pa 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-V 7	No-Vg 1

Adhamaññapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammañapaccayā

Na-A 7 . . . *sankhittay*.

Nissayapaccayā

Na-H 4. *Nissayapaccayā yathā sahajātupaccayā.*

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 4 . . . *ārammapasudisay*.

Purojātapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ās 7	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 7	Na-K 7	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Purojātapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . .

Āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-M 1 ¹
Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-H 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-V 7
Na-Pu 3	Na-K 7	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammañapaccayā

Na-A 7² . . . *sankhittay*.

Āsevanapaccayā hetu-, purojāta-, kamma-, āhāra-paccayā . . .
sankhittay . . . *avigatupaccayā*

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Kamma-paccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-Ās 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

¹ K. *has tīpi*.

² K. *omīta*.

Kammapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 4	No-Vg 5
... sankhittay ...	Sp 5	No-Nat 5	
... sankhittay ...			

Vipākāpaccayā

Na-H 1 ... pe ...	Na-U 1 ... pe ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Āñ 1	Na-Jh 1 ... pe ...	No-Vg 1

Vipākāpaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 1 ... pe ...	Na-U 1 ... pe ...	Na-Vpp 1
Na-S 1	Na-Ās 1	No-Nat 1
Na-Āñ 1	Na-Sp 1	No-Vg 1

Vipākāpaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā ... pe ... sankhittay ... purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... pe ...
---------	--------------------

Vipākāpaccayā hetupaccayā ... sankhittay ... purejātapaccayā kammāpaccayā āhārapaccayā ... sankhittay ... avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1 ... pe ...
---------	--------------------

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Āñ 5	Na-V 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-I 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Jh 1	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17 ... pe ...	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Āhārapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5
... sankhittay ...	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

... sankhittay ...

Indriyapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
... pe ...	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5
Na-V 17		

Indriyapaccayā hetupaccayā

... sankhittay ...

Jhānapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 5	Na-M 1	No-Nat 5
. . . pc . . .	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 5

Jhānapaccayā hetupaccayā

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 3	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5 . . . *sankhittay* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā . . . ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 4	Na-Ah 5	Na-As 17	Na-M 1
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-V 17	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Jh 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Ah 5	Na-As 17	Na-Sp 5
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5			

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 7	Na-Pa 7	Na-K 7
Na-Pu 1	Na-As 7	Na-V 7

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā

Na-P 7 Na-As 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-, adhipati-, purejāta-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-K 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, āsevana-, kamma-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 7 Na-V 7.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittay*

. . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipaka-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-,
vipāka-, āhāra-, avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Atthipaccayā . . . saha-jātapaccaya-saḍisaṇ.

Natthipaccayā } ārammaṇapaccaya-saḍisaṇ.
Vigatapaccayā }

Avigatapaccayā saha-jātapaccaya-saḍisaṇ.

Paccayavāre anulomapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhilaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṇ.]

Ā 4	Ās 4	Āh 4	M 3
A 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	Jh 1	At 1	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-aññamañ-
ñapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . na-kammapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākapaccayā
na-āhārapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Vg 1 Avg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-kamma-, na-vipākā-, na-
āhāra-, na-indriyapaccayā . . . *sankhittaṇ* no-vigatapaccayā

Sj 1 N 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 5	Añ 1	<i>pe</i> . . .	At 5
A 5	N 5	M 5	Avg 5
Sj 5	K 5 . . .	Vpp 5	

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Jh 1	At 1
An 1	K 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittaṇ* . . .

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7	U 7	Āh 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Ās 7	... pe ...	Vg 7
An 7 ... pe ...	K 17	At 17	Avg 17
N 7 ¹	V 1		

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4	I 4	
An 4	K 4	Jh 4	
... pe ...	V 1	M 3	
Pu 4	Āh 4	Sp 4 ... pe ...	Avg 4

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittay* ... Avg 1.

Na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā, na-aññamaññapaccayā, na-upanissayapaccayā

na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Na-purojātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 7	K 7	Vpp 5
Ā 3	Ās 3	V 1	At 3
A 7	N 7	Āh 7 ... pe ...	Vg 3
An 3	U 3	M 7	Avg 7
S 3	Ās 3	Sp 3	

Na-purojātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	K 2	Jh 2	Vpp 1
An 2 ... pe ...	V 1	M 1	At 2 ... pe ...
U 2	Āh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2
Ās 1	I 2		

Na-purojātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 ... *sankhittay* ... Avg 1.

Na-pucchājjātapaccayā

H 17	Sj 7	K 17	Nat 17
Ā 7	Ās 7 ... pe ...	V 1	Vg 7
A 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 ... pe ...	Avg 17
An 7	Ās 7	At 17	

Na-pucchājjātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Ās 4 ... pe ...	Sp 4 ... pe ...	
An ... pe ...	Jh 4	Avg 4	
Pu 4	M 3		

¹ B. *has mattarum.*

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇā paccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 17	S 7	U 7	Āh 7	Sp 7	Nat 7
Ā 7	Sj 17	Pu 17	I 17	Vpp 17	Vg 7
A 17	Āñ 7	K 17	Jh 17	At 17	Avg 17
An 7	N 17	V 1	M 17		

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	K 4	I 4	Sp 4
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	V 1	Jh 4	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Pu 4	Āh 4	M 3	Avg 4

Na-āsevanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 1.

Na-kammapaccayā

K 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 7	Avg 7
Pu 7	Āh 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Sp 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-kammapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Avg 1

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	M 17	Nat 7
Ā 7	Āñ 7	Ās 7	Sp 7	Vg 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7	U 7	Āh 17 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	At 17	

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	Pu 4	K 4	I 4	M 3	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Ās 4	Āh 4	Jh 4	Sp 4	Avg 4

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1	Jh 1	At 1
Āñ 1	Āh 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
N 1	I 1		

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-ñhārapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	I 1	Avg 1
Añ 1	K 1	At 1	

... sankhittay ...

Na-indriyapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	Avg 1
Āñ 1	K 1	At 1	

... sankhittay ...

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Avg 1
An 1 ... pe ...	K 1 ... pe ...	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	K 1 ... pe ...	Sp 1 ... pe ...
Ar 1 ... pe ...	Ās 1	Jh 1	Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	K 1 ... pe ...	At 1
Añ 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
N 1	Vpp 1	

... sankhittay ...

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

If 5	Añ 1	V 1	Vpp 5
A 5	N 5	Āh 5 ... pe ...	At 5
Sj 5	K 5	M 5	Avg 5

Na-sampayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Sj 1 ... sankhittay ... Avg 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

If 3 ... pe ...	Ās 3 ... pe ...	At 3 ... pe ...
U 3	Sp 3	Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2	U 2	I 2	K 2	M 1	At 2 ... pe ...
An 2 ... pe ...	Ās 1	Āh 2	Jh 2	Sp 2	Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammapaccayā

Sj 1	N 1	Āh 1	At 1
Añ 1	K 1	I 1	Avg 1

... sankhittay ...

No-natthipaccayā }
 No-vigatapaccayā¹ } na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisay.

Paccayavāre paccanīyānulomaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccayavāro.

[NISSAYAVĀRO

Anulomaṇ.]

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe nissāya eko khandho; dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(iii) *Kusalaṇ . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(iv) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo ca avyākato ca dhamma uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ; tayo . . . ; dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(viii, a) *Akusalaṇ . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe nissāya dve khandhā.

(viii, c) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ.

(viii, d) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ nissāya

¹ So B. and K.

tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ, tayo . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuy nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā; tayo mahābhūte nissāya ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ; dve . . . dve mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ. Vatthuy nissāya vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvya-katā khandhā.

(ix, b) *Aryākatay . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*
Vatthuy nissāya kusalā khandhā.

(ix, c) *Aryākatay . . . akusalo . . . uppajjati hetupaccayā.*
Vatthuy nissāya akusalā khandhā.

(ix, d) *Aryākatay dhammay nissāya kusalo ca aryākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy nissāya kusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(ix, e) *Aryākatay dhammay nissāya akusalo ca aryākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy nissāya akusalā khandhā.

Mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(x, a) *Kusalāṇ ca aryākataṇ ca dhammay nissāya kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalay ekaṃ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

(x, c) *Kusalāṇ ca aryākataṇ ca dhammay nissāya aryākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(x, d) *Kusalāṇ ca aryākataṇ ca dhammay nissāya kusalo ca aryākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Kusalay ekaṃ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, b) *Akusalāṇ ca aryākataṇ ca dhammay nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalay ekaṃ khandhaṇ ca vatthuṇ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

(xi, c) *Akusalañ ca avyākatañ ca dhammañ nissāya akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.*

Akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca nissāya tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe ca vatthuñ ca nissāya dve khandhā.

Akusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ.

H 17	Sj 17	Pu 7	Āh 17 . . . pe . . .	At 17
Ā 7	Añ 7	Ās 7	M 17	Nat 7
A 17	N 17	K 17	Sp 7	Vg 17
An 17	U 7	V 1	Vpp 17	Avg 17
S 7				

Nissayavāre anulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyaṃ.]

(viii, a) *Akusalaṃ dhammañ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagata khandhe nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṃ dhammañ nissāya avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaṃ; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhe . . .

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissāya tayo khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ . . . dve khandhā kaṭattā ca rūpaṃ. Khandhe nissāya vatthu; vatthuṃ nissāya khandhā.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā, mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā rūpaṃ, upādā rūpaṃ. Bāhiraṃ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ nissāya tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte nissāya kaṭattā rūpaṃ upādā rūpaṃ.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ nissāya cakkhaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
kāyāyatanaṃ nissāya kāyaviññāṇaṃ.

Vatthuy¹ nissāya ahetukavipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ
khandhā.

(ix, c) *Āryākataṃ dhammaṃ nissāya akusalo dhammo uppaj-
jati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vatthuy² nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato
moho.

(xi, b) *Akusalañ ca ayyākatañ ca dhammaṃ nissāya akusalo
dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe ca vatthuñ
ca nissāya vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Na-H 4	Na-Añ 5	Na-K 7	Na-Sp 5
Na-Ā 5	Na-U 5	Na-V 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-Pu 7	Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-M 1	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-As 17		

Nissayavārassa paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Hetupaccayā

Na-Ā 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-As 17	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 17	Na-U 5	Na-K 7	No-Nat 5
Na-An 5	Na-Pu 7	Na-V 17	No-Vg 5
Na-S 5	Na-Pa 17	Na-Sp 5	

Nissayavārassa anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

[Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 4	As 4	Āh 4	M 3
An 4 . . . pe . . .	K 4	I 4	Sp 4 . . . pe . . .
Pu 4	V 1	Jh 4	Avg 4

Nissayavāro paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Paccayattaṃ nāma nissayattaṃ, nissayattaṃ nāma paccayattaṃ.³

Nissayavāro.

¹ K. Pasādavatthuy. ² K. Khandhe ca vatthuñ ca . . .

³ K. paccayattthuy, nissayattthuy.

[SAṂSAṬṬHAVĀRO

Anulomay.]

1.

(i) *Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe saṃsaṭṭho eko khandho; dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii, b) *Akusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppaṃjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo . . .; dve khandhe . . .

Avyākataṃ . . . avyākato . . . uppaṃjati hetupaccayā.

Viriyākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā, tayo . . . dve khandhā.

2, 3.

Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati ārammanapaccayā. . . adhipatipaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe natthi.

. . . anantarapaccayā, samanantarapaccayā, sahaṃjātapaccayā, aññaṃaññaṃpaccayā, nissayapaccayā, upanissayapaccayā: sabbāni padāni hetumūlasadisāni.

10.

(i) *Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppaṃjati purejātapaccayā.*

Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(viii, b) *Akusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo uppaṃjati purejātapaccayā.*

Akusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuṃ purejātapaccayā.

(ix, a) *Aryākataya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho ayyākato dhammo uppajjati purejātapaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataya kiriyāvyākataya ekaya khandhaya saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā. Vatthuy purejātapaccayā.

12.

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .*

(viii) *Akusalaya dhammay . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Aryākataya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho ayyākato dhammo uppajjati āścraṇapaccayā.*

Kiriyāvyākataya ekaya khandhaya saṃsaṭṭhā . . . pe . . .

13.

(i) *Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati kammappaccayā . . .*

14.

(viii) *Akusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .*

(ix, a) *Aryākataya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho ayyākato dhammo uppajjati vipākappaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākataya . . . pe . . .

15-19.

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati āhārapaccayā . . . indriyapaccayā . . . jhānapaccayā . . . maggappaccayā . . . sampayuttapaccayā : imāni paṭṭāni hetupaccayasadisūni.*

20.

(i) *Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati vippayuttapaccayā.*

Kusalaya ekaya khandhaya saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā dve khandhā. Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(viii) *Akusalaya dhammay . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

(ix) *Aryākataya dhammay . . . pe . . .*

Vatthuy vippayuttapaccayā.

21-24.

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati atthāpaccayā . . . natthāpaccayā . . . vigatāpaccayā . . . vibhāṅgāpaccayā . . . (hetupaccaya-sadisāya).*

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 3

Ās 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Avg 3

Hetupaccayā

Ā 3 . . . *hetumūlakaj viṭṭhāretabbaj.*

Āsevanapaccayā

H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 3

K 3
Āh 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Avg 3

Vipākāpaccayā

H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
Pu 1

K 1
Āh 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Avg 1

Śaṅṣatṭhavāre anulomaṇ nīṭṭhitaj.

[*Paccanīyaṇ*].

Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ śaṅṣatṭho akusalo dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagata uddhaccasahagata khandhe śaṅṣatṭhe vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ śaṅṣatṭho avyākato dhammo uppajjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ śaṅṣatṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇ vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ śaṅṣatṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

3-10.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ śaṅṣatṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-purejātapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ śaṅṣatṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhe śaṅṣatṭhā dve khandhā.

(viii) *Akusalaṇ dhammaṇ . . .*

(ix) *Avyākataṇ dhammaṇ . . .*

11, 12.

(i) *Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ śaṅṣatṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati na-pacchājātapaccayā . . . (tīṇi) . . . na-āsevanapaccayā . . . (tīṇi).*

¹ B. Āruppe.

13.

(i) *Kusalaya . . . kusalo . . . uppajjati na-kammappaccayā.*
Kusale khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā kusalā cetanā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo*
uppajjati na-kammappaccayā.

Akusale khandhe saṃsaṭṭhā akusalā cetanā.

(ix, a) *Avyākataya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dhammo*
uppajjati na-kammappaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākato khandho saṃsaṭṭhā kiriyāvyākatā cetanā.

Kusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho . . . Akusalaya dhammay
saṃsaṭṭho . . . Avyākataya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho avyākato dham-
mo uppajjati na-vipākapaccayā.

Kiriyāvyākatan ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . .

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre paccanīyavibhange na-kamme ca na-vipāke
ca 'paṭisandhi' natthi. Arasesesu sabbattha atthi.

17.

Avyākataya . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-jhānapaccayā.

Pañcaviññāṇasahagataya ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo
khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

18.

Avyākataya . . . avyākato . . . uppajjati na-maggappaccayā.

Ahetukaya vipākāvyākataya kiriyāvyākataya ekaṃ khandhaṃ
saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhayo . . .

20.

(i) *Kusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo uppajjati*
na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ kusalaya ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā
. . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalaya dhammay saṃsaṭṭho akusalo dhammo*
uppajjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

¹ B. Aruppo.

Arūpe¹ akusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ saṃsattho avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-vippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe¹ vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsatthā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-vippayutte 'paṭisandhi' natthi.

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .		

Na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 2 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1 ²	Na-Vpp 2
Na-V 2	Na-M 1	

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āse-
vana-paccayā

Na-K 1	Na-V 1 ³	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 2.
--------	---------------------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as before, adding) na-kammappaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1.
--------	--------	-----------

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-kamma- na-vipāka- na-
maggapaccayā

Na-Vpp 1.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-Pu 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-M 1
Na-Pa 2	Na-K 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 2

Na-purejātapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

¹ B. Āruppe.

² B. omits.

³ B. has dve.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-A 2	Na-Ās 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2
Na-Pu 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1	

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 2	Na-V 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-K 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3

Na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pū 2	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 2	Na-K 1	Na-M 1
Na-Pu 2	Na-V 2	Na-Vpp 2

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-kammapaccayā na-hotupaccayā

Na-A 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1
Na-Pu 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1	

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-vipākapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pu 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hotupaccayā, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-K 1 Na-M 1.

Na-jhānapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Ās 1	

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hotu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevanapaccayā

Na-M 1.

Na-maggapaccayā

Na-H 1	Na-Pu 1 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 1	Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2	Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Na-A 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 2 Na-M 1.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, . . .
na-vipāka-paccayā

Na-M 1. . . Paccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitag.

Hetupaccayā

[Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā ārammaṇa-, adhipati-paccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*as above*).

Hetupaccayā . . . *pe* . . . purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-Ās 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittag* . . . purejātā-, āsevana-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-K 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) kammappaccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Hetupaccayā . . . (*as above, adding*) vipākapaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittag* . . . purejātapaccayā kamma-, vipākā-

āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigatappaccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-Ās 1.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3

Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1

Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittag* . . .

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittag* . . . anantarapaccayā . . . *pe* . . . upanissayapaccayā . . .

(*yathā ārammaṇamūlakag viūthāretabbag*).

¹ *Omitting āsevanapaccayā.*

Purejātapaccanyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1

Purejātapaccanyā hetupaccanyā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-V 3 . . . sankhittay . . .
--------	------------------------	-------------------------------

Āsevanapaccanyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3	Na-K 3	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-Vpp 3

Āsevanapaccanyā hetupaccanyā

Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-K 3	Na-Vpp 3
. . . sankhittay . . .		

Kammaṇapaccanyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3	Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Kammaṇapaccanyā hetupaccanyā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittay . . .

Vipākapaccanyā

Na-H 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-Ās 1	Na-M 1
Na-A 1	Na-Pa 1	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 1

Vipākapaccanyā hetupaccanyā

Na-A 1 . . . sankhittay . . .

Āhārapaccanyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	
. . . pe . . .			

Indriyapaccanyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Jh 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-A 3	Na-V 3	Na-M 1	

Indriyapaccanyā hetupaccanyā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittay . . .

Jhānapaccanyā

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3 "	Na-Vpp 3

Jhānapaccanyā hetupaccanyā

Na-A 3 . . . sankhittay . . .

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 1 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Vpp 3
 Na-A 3 Na-V 3

Maggapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1 Na-Vpp 3
 Na-A 3 Na-V 3 Na-M 1
 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 2 Na-Pu 1 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Jh 1
 Na-A 3 Na-V 1 Na-M 1

Vippayuttapaccayā hetupaccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, ārammaṇa-paccayā

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 1 Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 . . . *pe* . . . Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, āsevana-, kamma-,

āhāra- . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 3 Na-V 3.

Vippayuttapaccayā hetu-, . . . *pe* . . . purejāta-, kamma-, vipāka-,

āhāra-paccayā . . . *pe* . . . avigata-paccayā

Na-Pa 1 Na-As 1.

Atthipaccayā

Natthipaccayā

Vigatapaccayā

Avigatapaccayā

} *yathā na-ārammaṇamūlakaṇ evaṇ vūthāretabbaṇ.*

Anulomapaccanīyaṇ niṭṭhitaṇ.

Na-hetupaccayā

[*Paccanīyānūlomaṇ.*]

Ā 2 Pu 2 K 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 . . . *pe* . . .
 An 2 . . . *pe* . . . Ās 2 V 1 I 2 M 1 Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā

Ā 2 . . . *sankhittāṇ*, *sabbattha dve*.

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 2	Ās 1	Āh 2	M 1	At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . .	K 2	I 2	Sp 1	. . . pe . . .
U 2	V 1	Jh 2	Vpp 1	Avg 2

Na-hetupaccayā na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pucchājāta-, na-āsevana-, na-kamma-paccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . sabbatthu ekay.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . (as above, adding) na-vipākappaccayā na-vippayuttapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .

(Na-vipākay na-maggay na-vippayuttay na-kammappaccaya-sadisay.¹)

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 3	Ā 3 . . . sankhittay . . .	Avg 3.
-----	----------------------------	--------

Na-adhipatipaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 . . . sankhittay . . .	Avg 2.
----------------------------	--------

(Adhipatimūlakay na-hetumhi thitena na-hetumūlaka-sadisay kātabbay.)

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 3	Ās 3	V 1 ²
Ā 3 . . . sankhittay . . .	K 3	

(Sabbāni paḍāni vitthāretabbāni. Imāni alikkhesu padesu tīhi paṇhā. Na-purejātamūlaka na-hetuyā thitena āsevane ca magge ca eko paṇho kātabbo. Avasesāni na-hetupaccayasadisāni.

Na-pucchājātapaccayā paripunnay na-adhipatipaccaya-sadisay.)

Na-kammappaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Avg 3
Pu 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 1	Pu 1	Āh 1	Jh 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Ās 1	I 1	Sp 1 . . . pe . . .	

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejātapaccayā

Ā 1	U 1	I 1	Sp 1	Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . .	Āh 1	Jh 1	At 1 . . . pe . . .	

(Avasesāni paḍāni etena upāyena vitthāretabbāni.)

¹ Sic B. and K.

² K. tīpi.

Na-vipākapaccayā

H 3 . . . sankhittāṇ . . . Avg 3.

Na-vipākapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 1 Avg 2

(Na-vipākamūlakāṇ imāṇ nānākaraṇaṇ. Avasesāni yathā
hetumūlakāṇ.)¹

Na-jhānapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 I 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-jhānapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-pacchājāta-, na-āsevana-
na-magga-paccayā

Ā 1 An 1 . . . pe . . . (as in foregoing).

Na-maggapaccayā

Ā 1 Pu 1 K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .
An 1 . . . pe . . . Ās 1 Jh 1 Avg 1

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-paccayā

Ā 1 U 1 Jh 1 Avg 1
An 1 . . . pe . . . K 1 . . . pe . . . Sp 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-maggapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittāṇ . . .

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3 . . . pe . . . Ās 3 . . . pe . . . At 3 . . . pe . . .
U 3 Sp 3 Avg 3

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā

Ā 2 U 2 K 2 I 2 M 1 At 2 . . . pe . . .
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Āh 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 Avg 2

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetu-, na-adhipati-, na-purejāta-, na-pac-
chājāta-paccayā, na-āsevanamūlakāṇ pi na-hetumūlaka-sadisāṇ.

Na-kummapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā imāni tīni mūlāni ekasadisāni:—

Ā 1 U 1 I 1 Sp 1 Avg 1
S 1 . . . pe . . . Āh 1 Jh 1 At 1 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṇ ṇiṭṭhitaṇ.

Saṃsatthavāro.

¹ So B, and K B. inserts stop after the first word.

[SAMPAYUTTAVĀRO

Anulomay.]

(i) *Kusalay dhammay sampayutto kusalo dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Kusalay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhā, tayo khandhe . . . dve khandhā.

(viii, a) *Akusalay . . . akusalo . . . uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Akusalay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

(ix, a) *Avyākatay dhammay sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati hetupaccayā.*

Vipākāvyākatay kiriyāvyākatay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā . . . (*sankhittay*) . . .

H 3 . . . pe . . .	K 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Sp 3 . . . pe . . .
Pu 3	V 1	M 3	Avḡ 3
As 3			

Anulomay niṭṭhitay.

[Paccanīyay.]

(viii, a) *Akusalay dhammay sampayutto akusalo dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato khandhe sampayutto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(ix, a) *Avyākatay dhammay sampayutto avyākato dhammo uppañjati na-hetupaccayā.*

Ahetukay vipākāvyākatay kiriyāvyākatay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatay ekay khandhay sampayuttā tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā.

Na-H 2	Na-Pa 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-M 1
Na-A 3	Na-V 3 ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Pu 3	Na-Jh 1	

Paccanīyay niṭṭhitay.

¹ K. *has* dve.

Hetupaccayā [Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.]

Na-A 3 Na-Pu 3 . . . pe . . . Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-hetupaccayā [Paccanīyānulomaṃ.]

Ā 2 Pu 2 I 2 M 1 Avg 2
An 2 . . . pe . . . Ās 2 Jh 2 Sp 2 . . . pe . . .

Paccanīyānulomaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Sampayuttavāro.

*Saṃsatthattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ ; sampayuttattaṃ nāma saṃsatthattaṃ.*¹

[Pañhavāro.]

1.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu² taṃ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu cittasamutṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu taṃ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ hetu-paccayena paccayo.

¹ K. "atthaṃ in both terms. See above, p. 109.

² B. reads kusalā hetū here and in all analogous sentences below; and omits taṃ.

Akusalo dhammo ayyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu cittasamutthānānaṃ rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca ayyākatassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo ayyākatassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā hetu¹ sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamutthānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhane vipākāvyākātā hetu sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2.

Kusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā,² uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ paccavekkhati; pubbe saccipāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vutthahitvā jhānaṃ paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuy paccavekkhanti, vodānaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vutthahitvā maggaṃ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjana vā kusalaṃ aniccatō dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyaññena kusalacittasamugissa cittaṃ jānanti.

Ākāsaññāyatanakusalaṃ viññāpaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaṃ nevasaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā iddhividhāññāssa cetopariyaññāssa pubbenivāsānussatiññāssa yathākammūpagaññāssa anāga-taṇsaññāssa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṃ katvā, taṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabhā rāgo uppajjati, ditthi

¹ Here and below K. has *hetu*.

² K. reads throughout *samādiyitvā*. In the Comy. S. and Bm. both read *diyitvā*.

uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; pubbe sucinnāni assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, jhāne vippatissārassa domanassaṇ uppañjati.

Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ paccavekkhanti, pubbe sucinnāni paccavekkhanti, kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyaññāna kusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jhānāti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati; kusalaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, domanassaṇ uppañjati; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppañjati.

Ākāsañāñcāyatanakusalaṇ viññānañcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcāññāyatanakusalaṇ nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cetopariyaññānaṇa pubbenivāsānussatiññānaṇa yathākammūpagaññānaṇa anāgatañsaññānaṇa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rāgaṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; diṭṭhiṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppañjati . . . pe . . . vicikicchāṇ ārabba vicikicchā uppañjati, diṭṭhi . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaṇ uppañjati; uddhaccaṇ ārabba uddhaccaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā . . . domanassaṇ ārabba domanassaṇ uppañjati, vicikicchā uppañjati, uddhaccaṇ uppañjati.

Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, cetopariyaññāna akusalacittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññassa pubbenivāsānussatiññassa yathākammūpagāññassa anāgataṃsaññassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo . . . ayyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā pahīnakilese paccavekkhati, pubbe samudācīṃpe kilese jānāti, akusalāṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyaññena akusalacittasamangissa cittaṃ jānāti. Sekhā vā puṭhujjanā vā akusalāṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti.

Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalāṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabhā rāgo uppajjati, ditṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṃ . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyaññassa pubbenivāsānussatiññassa yathākammūpagāññassa anāgataṃsaññassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato . . . ayyākatassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā phalaṃ paccavekkhati, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṃ phulasa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sottaṃ, ghānaṃ, jivhaṃ, kāyaṃ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuaṃ . . .

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbhāya sotadhiṭṭuyā saddhaṃ supāti, cetopariyaññena vipākāvyākatakiriyāvyākatacittasamangissa cittaṃ jānāti.

Ākāśānāñcāyatanakiriyāṃ viññāpāñcāyatanakiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcāññāyatanakiriyāṃ nevasāññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇasse ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ cetovīññāṇassa, gandhāyatanaṃ ghānavīññāṇassa; rasāyatanāṃ jivhāvīññāṇassa, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyavīññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākatā khandhā iddhividhāññassa cetopariyaññassa pubbenivāsānussatiññassa anāgataṃsaññassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato . . . kusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sekhā phalaṇ paccavekkhanti nibbānaṇ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṇ gotrabhussa vodānassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anat-tato vipassanti, soṭaṇ ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṇ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti, cetopariya-ñāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākata-cittasamangissa cittaṇ jānanti.

Avyākata khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataṇsañāṇassa ārammaṇa-paccayena paccayo.

Ayvākato . . . akusalassa . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajja-ti, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Soṭaṇ . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe vatthuṇ . . .

Vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti abhinan-dati, taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . vicikicchā . . . uddhaccaṇ . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati.

3.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . adhipati p.¹ paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati, (b) Sahajātādhipati.

(a) Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā uposathakammaṇ katvā taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāṇi garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭha-hitvā jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhā gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaṇ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavek-khanti.

(b) Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyitvā, uposathakammaṇ

¹ p. will henceforward represent paccayena.

katvā, taṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṃṇāni garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Kusalo dhammo aṇyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. (b) Kusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca aṇyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Kusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Rāgaṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati; diṭṭhiṃ garuṃ katvā . . . (as above) . . . (b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo aṇyākatassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca aṇyākatassa ca dhammassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(b) Akusalādhīpati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Aṇyākato dhammo aṇyākatassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

. . . (a, b):—(a) Arahā phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. (b) Vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvya-katā adhipati sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Aṇyākato dhammo kusalassa adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Sekhā phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Aṇyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . adhipatip. paccayo.

(a) Cakkeṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ

katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . sadde . . . vatthuṃ . . . vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati.

4.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṃ anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā,¹ nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakusalaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa anantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . anantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Bhavangaṃ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṃ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyaṃ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa anantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanā akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṃ sekkhāya phalasamāpattiyā.

5.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā paccchimānaṃ paccchimānaṃ kusālānaṃ khandhānaṃ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo ayyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Kusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṃ anulomaṃ¹ phalasamāpattiya, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatana-kusalaṃ phalasamāpattiya samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā paccchimānaṃ paccchimānaṃ akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo ayyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Akusalaṃ vuṭṭhānassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo ayyākatassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā vipākāvyākataṃ kiriyāvyākataṃ khandhā paccchimānaṃ paccchimānaṃ vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Blavangaṃ āvajjanaṃ, kiriyāṃ vuṭṭhānassa, arahato anulomaṃ phalasamāpattiya, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatana-kiriyāṃ phalasamāpattiya samanantara-paccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanaṃ kusālānaṃ khandhānaṃ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Ayyākato dhammo akusalassa samanantarap. paccayo.

Āvajjanaṃ akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

6.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sahajātup. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tīnaṃ khandhānaṃ sahajātupaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa sahajātupaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ sahajātupaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. anulomaṃ sekkhāna.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . (as above) dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca . . . dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . saha-jātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . (as above) cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ . . . dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ . . . tayo . . . dve . . . kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Ekam mahābhūtaṃ tiṇṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . pe . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ, kaṭattā-rupānaṃ¹ upādārūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

¹ K. omits this term.

Bāhirayaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tīṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo . . . tayo dve . . . saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tīṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Tayo mahābhūtā ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo. Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṃ saha-jāta . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṃ ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tīṇaṃ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā upādarūpānaṃ saha-jāta . . . Asaññasattānaṃ ekaṃ . . . tīṇaṃ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ saha-jāta . . . Mahābhūtā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ upādarūpānaṃ saha-jātapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta . . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa saha-jātap. paccayo.

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpānaṃ saha-jāta . . .

7.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa aññamaññap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tīṇaṃ khandhānaṃ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā . . . ekassa . . . dve . . . dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tīṇaṃ . . . pe : . . . dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . aññamaññap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tīṇaṃ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tīṇaṃ khandhānaṃ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Tayo . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ vatthussa ca aññamaññapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ aññamaññapaccayena paccayo.

Ekaṃ mahābhūtaṃ tīṇaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ aññamaññapac-

cayena paccayo; tayo mahābhūtā . . . ; dve mahābhūtā.
 . . . Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhānaṇ . . . Utusamuṭṭhānaṇ
 . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtāṇ tiṇṇaṇ . . . pe . . .

8.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena
 paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa kandhassa . . . ; dve khandhā.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ nissaya-
 paccayena paccayo.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 nissayaṇ. paccayo.*

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 naṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo. Tayo khandhā
 . . . ; dve khandhā dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 naṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānā-
 naṇ ca rūpānaṇ nissayaṇpaccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa
 nissayaṇ. paccayo.*

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhā-
 nānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā
 dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ
 nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . nissayaṇ. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ
 cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā . . . ;
 dve . . . cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ
 khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .
 dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ nissaya.
 . . . [Khandhā vatthussa nissaya . . . vatthu khandhānaṇ
 nissaya . . .

Ekāṇ mahābhūtāṇ tiṇṇāṇ . . . tayo . . . ekassa . . .
 dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtāṇāṇ nissaya.¹ . . . Mahābhūtā
 cittasamuṭṭhānāṇ ca rūpāṇāṇ kaṭattā ca rūpāṇāṇ upāda-
 rūpāṇāṇ ca nissaya . . . Bāhirāṇ . . . Āhārasamuṭṭhāṇāṇ
 . . . Utusamuṭṭhāṇāṇ . . . Asaññasattāṇāṇ ekāṇ . . . tiṇṇāṇ
 . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtāṇāṇ nissaya . . . mahā-
 bhūtā kaṭattā ca rūpāṇāṇ upādā rūpāṇāṇ ca nissaya . . .

Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīñhāṇassa . . . Sotāyatanaṇ . . .
 Ghāṇāyatanaṇ . . . Jivhāyatanaṇ . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāya-
 vīñhāṇassa nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu vipakāvyākātāṇāṇ kiriyāvyākātāṇāṇ khandhāṇāṇ
 nissayapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu kusalāṇāṇ khandhāṇāṇ nissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . nissayap. paccayo.

Vatthu akusalāṇāṇ . . .

*Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammussa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tiṇṇāṇ khandhāṇāṇ
 nissaya. . . . Tayo khandhā . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu
 ca dvinnāṇ khandhāṇāṇ nissaya . . .

*Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammussa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhāṇāṇāṇ
 rūpāṇāṇ nissaya. . . .

*Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa . . . nissayap.
 paccayo.*

Akusalo eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇāṇ; . . . tayo . . .
 ekassa . . . ; dve khandhā ca vatthu ca dvinnāṇ khandhāṇāṇ
 nissayapaccayena paccayo.

*Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammussa
 nissayap. paccayo.*

Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhāṇāṇāṇ
 rūpāṇāṇ nissayapaccayena paccayo.

¹ B. omits bracketed sentence.

9.

Kusalo¹ dhammo kusalassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo.

(a) Dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciññāni garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā, jhānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati; sekhaṇ gotrabhuṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; vodānaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti; sekhaṇ maggaṇ vuṭṭhahitvā, maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhanti.

(b) Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaṇ gotrabhussa, anulomaṇ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṇ maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya, dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti: jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ . . . maggaṇ . . . abhiññaṇ . . . samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Sīlaṇ, sutanaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ deti, sīlaṇ samādiyati . . . (as above). Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutanaṇ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaṇ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo; . . . (so for tatiyaṇ and catutthaṇ jhānaṇ).

Ākāsañācāyatanassa parikammaṇ ākāsañācāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo; . . . (so for viññāṇañācāyatanāṇ, ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanāṇ).

Paṭhamaṇ jhānaṇ dutiyassa jhānassa . . . catutthassa jhānassa upanissayap. paccayo. Catutthaṇ jhānaṇ ākāsañācāyatanassa, ākāsañācāyatanāṇ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissap. paccayo.

Dibbassa cakkhussa parikammaṇ dibbassa cakkhussa. Upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā parikammaṇ dibbāya sotadhātuyā, iddhiividhaññaṇassa parikam-

¹ K. Akusalo (an uncorrected slip).

Kusalo dhammo avyākātassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (a) Arahā maggā vuṭṭahitvā maggaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. (b) Kusalaṇ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, sekkhānaṇ anulomaṇ¹ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevusaññā - nāsaññāyatanakusalaṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Saddhaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. Sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ . . . *pe* . . . Saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutaṇ, cāgo, paññā, kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalaṇ kammaṇ² vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Arahā maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ kiriyasamāpattiṇ uppādeti, uppannaṇ samāpajjati, sankhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Maggo arahato atthapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidāya niruttiapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidāya ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa . . . Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇūpanissayo, (b) anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo:—(a) Rāgaṇ garuṇ katvā assādeti abhinandati. taṇ garuṇ katvā rāgo . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiṇ garuṇ katvā . . . rāgo uppajjati.³

(b) Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rāgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati, adinnaṇ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇati, pharusāṇ bhaṇati, samphaṇ pala-pati, sandhiṇ chindati, nillopaṇ harati, ekāgārīkaṇ karoti, paripanthē tiṭṭhati, paradāraṇ gacchati, gāmaghātaṇ karoti, nigamaghātaṇ karoti, mātaraṇ jīvītā voropeti, pitarāṇ jīvītā voropeti, arahantaṇ jīvītā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgataṇ lohitaṇ uppādeti, sanghaṇ bhindati. Dosaṇ upanissāya . . . mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanāṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ hanati . . . *pe* . . . sanghaṇ bhindati. Rāgo, doso,

¹ B. anulomaṇ sekkhāya.

² Cf. *Comy. hereon.*

³ B. *adds* diṭṭhi uppajjati.

moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rūgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisavāvācāya, pharusavācāya, samphappalāpessa, abhiññhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Adinnādānaṃ adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa musāvādassa . . . *sankhittay* . . . micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkay bandhitabbay*.

Kāmesu micchācāro, musāvādo, pisavāvācā, pharusavācā, samphappalāpo, abhiññhā, vyāpādo, micchādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo, micchādiṭṭhi pāṇātipātassa adinnādānassa . . . vyāpādassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Mātughātakamma¹ mātughātakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Matūghātakammaṃ pitūghātakammassa² arahantaghātakammassa³ ruhīruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pitūghātakammaṃ pitūghātakammassa . . . *pe* . . . arahantaghātakammassa ruhīruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā mātughātakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Arahantaghātakammaṃ . . . ruhīruppādakammaṃ . . . sanghabhedakammaṃ . . . niyatamicchādiṭṭhi niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Niyatamicchādiṭṭhi mātughātakammassa . . . arahantaghātakammassa ruhīruppādakammassa sanghabhedakammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkay kātabbay*).

Akusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . upanissagap. paccayo.

(e) Pakatūpanissayo:—rūgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposathakammaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ uppādeti, maggaṃ . . . abhiññāṃ . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. *So for* dosaṃ, mohaṃ, mānaṃ, diṭṭhiṃ, patthanāṃ. Rūgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Pāṇaṃ hantvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samā-

¹ B. reads "ghatikammaṃ here and in Comp.

² B. inserts upanissāya . . . *pe* . . .

³ "ghāti".

diyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti. Adinnaṇ ādayitvā, musā bhaṇitvā, pisuṇaṇ bhaṇitvā, pharusāṇ bhaṇitvā, samphaṇ palapitvā, sandhiṇ chinditvā, nillopaṇ karitvā, ekāgārikaṇ karitvā, paripanthaṇ thatvā, parādāraṇ gantvā, gāmaghātanaṇ karitvā, nigamaghātanaṇ karitvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, silaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; jhānaṇ uppādeti, vipassanaṇ, maggaṇ, abhiññaṇ, samāpattiṇ uppādeti.

Mātarāṇ jīvita voropetvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, silaṇ samādiyati, uposathakammaṇ karoti; . . . *pe* . . . pitaraṇ jīvita voropetvā, arahantaṇ jīvita voropetvā, duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgatassa lohitaṇ uppādetvā, sanghaṇ bhinditvā tassa paṭighātattthāya dānaṇ deti, silaṇ samādiyati uposathakammaṇ karoti . . . *pe* . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākassa upanissayap. paccayo.

(b) Anantarūpanissayo, (c) pakatūpanissayo. (b) Akusalaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(c) Rūgaṇ upanissāya attānaṇ ātāpeti, paritāpeti, pariyaṭṭhimūlakaṇ dukkhaṇ paccanubhoti. *So for* dosaṇ, mohaṇ, mānaṇ, diṭṭhiṇ, patthanaṇ. Rāgo, doso, moso, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Akusalaṇ kammaṇ vipākassa upanissaya . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākassa . . . upanissayap. paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Arahā phalaṇ garuṇ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaṇ phalassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Purimā purimā vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ khandhā pacchimānaṇ pacchimānaṇ vipākavyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ upanissayap. . . . Bhavangaṇ āvajjanāya, kiriyaṇ vuṭṭhānaṇ, arahato anulomaṇ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññā-nāsaññāyatanakiriyāṇ phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . .

(c) Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyikassa dukkhassa, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā . . . *pe* . . . Utu kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya . . . :

Bhojanāṃ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phala-
samāpattiyaṃ upanissaya . . . Senāsanaṃ kāyikassa sukhassa,
kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyaṃ upanissaya . . .
Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ, Kāyikāṃ dukkhāṃ, utu, bhojanāṃ, senāsanaṃ
kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyaṃ,
phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissayaṃ . . . Ara-
hā kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ upanissayaṃ anuppannaṃ kiriya-samāpattiṃ
uppādeti, uppannaṃ samāpajjati, saukhāre aniccato dukkhato
anattato vipassati; kāyikāṃ dukkhāṃ, utu, bhojanāṃ, senā-
sanaṃ upanissayaṃ anuppannaṃ kiriya-samāpattiṃ uppādeti,
uppannaṃ samāpajjati, saukhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato
vipassati.

Avyākato dhammo kusulassa . . . upanissayaṃ, paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Sekhā phalaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti,
nibbānaṃ garuṃ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaṃ gotra-
bhūssa, vodānaṃ maggaṃ upanissayaṃ . . .

(b) Āvajjanaṃ kusulānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissaya . . .
paccayo.

(c) Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ upanissayaṃ dāmaṃ deti, sīlaṃ samādiyati,
uposathakammaṃ karoti; jhānaṃ uppādeti, vipassanaṃ, mag-
gaṃ, abhiññāṃ, samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Kāyikāṃ dukkhāṃ,
utu, bhojanāṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissayaṃ dāmaṃ deti, sīlaṃ . . .
pe . . . samāpattiṃ uppādeti. Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ, kāyikāṃ
dukkhāṃ, utu, bhojanāṃ, senāsanaṃ saddhūya, sīlassa, sutassa,
cāgassa, piṇḍūya upanissayaṃ . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusulassa upanissayaṃ, paccayo.

(a, b, c):—(a) Cakkhuṃ garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati;
taṃ garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati. Soṭaṃ
. . . pe . . . Rūpe . . . vatthuaṃ . . . Vipākāvyākate kiriya-
vyākate khandhe garuṃ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taṃ
garuṃ katvā rāgo uppajjati, ditthi uppajjati.

(b) Āvajjanaṃ akusulānaṃ khandhānaṃ upanissayaṃ paccayena
paccayo.

(c) Kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ upanissayaṃ pāpaṃ harati, adinnaṃ
ādiyati, musā bhapaṃti, piṣuṇaṃ bhapaṃti, pharusaṃ bhapaṃti,
samphaṃ pulapaṃti; sandhiṃ chindati, nillopaṃ harati, ekā-
gūrikaṃ karoti, pariṇantaṃ tiṭṭhati, parādāraṃ gacchati, gāma-
ghātaṃ karoti, nigamaḥhātaṃ karoti; mūtarāṃ, pitarāṃ,

arahantaṃ jivitā voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena Tathāgatassa lohitaṃ uppādeti, saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanati . . . *sankhittaṃ* . . . saṅhaṃ bhindati. Kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ, kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, utuṃ, bhojanaṃ, senāsanaṃ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

10.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Arahā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Cakkhāyatanaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu vipakāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a) Ārammaṇapurejātaṃ, (b) vatthupurejātaṃ.

(a) Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuṃ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthu aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṃ passanti, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṃ suṇanti.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . purejātap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Cakkhuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṃ, domanassaṃ uppajjati. Sotaṃ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṃ assādeti abhinandati; taṃ ārabha rāgo . . . domanassaṃ uppajjati.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

11.

Kusalo dhammo ayyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo ayyākatassa pacchājātap. paccayo.

Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā . . . (as above).

Ayyākato dhammo ayyākatassa . . . pacchājātap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

12.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalanāṃ khandhānaṃ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā akusalā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsevana . . .

Ayyākato dhammo ayyākatassa āsevanap. paccayo.

Purimā purimā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kiriyāvyākātānaṃ khandhānaṃ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

13.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa kammap. paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo ayyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhaṇikā.

(a) Kusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Nānākhaṇikā kusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca ayyākatassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātā, (b) nānākhanikā.

(a) Akusalā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ kamma-paccayena paccayo.

(b) Akusalā cetanā vipākānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa kammappaccayena paccayo.

Akusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . kammap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ kamma . . . Cetanā vatthussa kammappaccayena paccayo.

14.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . vipākap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ vipāka . . . Khandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

15.

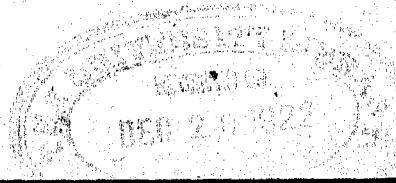
Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Kusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhāra . . .

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.



Kusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārap. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ āhārap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammussa āhārap. paccayo.

Akusalā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhārap.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . āhārap. paccayo.

Vipākavyākatā kiriyāvyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ āhāra . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatā āhārā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ āhāra. . . . Kabaḷinkāro¹ āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

16.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammussa indriyap. paccayo.

Kusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ indriya . . .

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ indriyap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammussa indriyap. paccayo.

Akusalā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . .

¹ B. Kabaḷi^o; K. Kavaḷiā^o.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . indriyaṃ paccayo.

Vipākavyākatā kiriyāvyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatā indriyā sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ indriya . . . Cakkhundriyaṃ cakkhuviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Sotindriyaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaṃ kaṭattā-rūpānaṃ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

17.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānap. paccayo.

Kusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānap.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa jhānap. paccayo.

Akusalāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . jhānap. paccayo.

Vipākavyākatāni kiriyāvyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākatāni jhānaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṃ jhānapaccayena paccayo.

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggugāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tippaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Aryākato dhammo aryākatassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo aryākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahaḥjātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Sahaḥjātā kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo aryākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahaḥjātā akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Aryākato dhammo aryākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahaḥjātaṃ, (b) purejātaṃ, (c) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākātā khandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Khandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkkhāyatanaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ vippayutta . . . sotāyatanaṃ sotaviññānaṃ . . . kāyāyatanaṃ kāyaviññā-

ṇassa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriya-vyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(e) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa khandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa-atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

18.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . maggap. paccayo.

Kusalāni maggaṅgāni sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ maggapaccayena paccayo. . . . (Each sentence similar to those for Jhānapaccaya.)

19.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Kusalo eko khandho tinnāṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo; tayo kandhā ekassa . . . dve kandhā dvinaṃ khandhānaṃ sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Akusalo eko khandho . . . (as above).

Avyākato dhammo avyākalassa . . . sampayuttap. paccayo.

Vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho . . . (as above).

20.

Kusalo dhammo avyākalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Sahajātā kusalā kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā kusalā kandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Sahajātā akusalā kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

(b) Pacchājātā akusalā kandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo avyākalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) purejātaṃ, (c) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā kandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākatā kandhā kaṭattārūpānaṃ vippayutta. . . . Kandhā vatthussa . . . vatthu kandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(b) Cakkhāyatanāṃ cakkuviññāṇassa vippayutta . . . sotāyatanāṃ sotaviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanāṃ kāyaviññā-

passa vippayutta . . . vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṃ kiriyāvyākatānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

(c) Vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttap. paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu kusālānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayutta . . .

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . vippayuttap. paccayo.

(b) Vatthu akusalānaṃ khandhānaṃ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

21.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa kandhassa, dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṃ, (b) pacchājātaṃ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Kusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa. atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ, tayo khandhā ekassa . . . dve khandhā dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ atthip. . . .

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ, dve dvinnāṃ khandhānaṃ atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a, b):—(a) Akusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ rūpānaṃ atthi . . .

(b) Akusalā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Akusalo eko kandho tiṇṇaṃ khandhānaṃ cittasamuṭṭhānā-

nañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ citta-samutthānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi . . .

Avyākato dhammo avyākatassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) purejātaṇ, (c) pacchājātaṇ (1) āhāraṇ, (2) indriyaṇ.

(a) Sahajāto vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākāvyākato eko khandho tiṇṇaṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpānaṇ atthi. . . . Khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaṇ atthi. Ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ . . . dve . . . dvinnāṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaṇ kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraṇ . . . Āhārasamutthānaṇ . . . Utusamutthānaṇ . . . Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ tiṇṇaṇ mahābhūtānaṇ atthi. . . . Mahābhūtā [cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaṇ]² kaṭattā ca¹ rūpānaṇ upādārūpānañ ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

(b) Arahā cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; sotāṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ supāti.

Rūpāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Saddāyatanaṇ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Cakkhāyatanaṇ cakkhuvīññāṇassa atthi. . . . Sotāyatanaṇ sotavīññāṇassa. . . . Kāyāyatanaṇ kāyaviññāṇassa atthi. . . . Vatthu vipākāvyākatānaṇ kiriyāvyākatānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . . .

(c) Pacchājātā vipākāvyākatā kiriyāvyākatā khandhā¹ purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Kabalīnkāro³ āhāro imassa kāyassa atthi. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaṇ kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo kusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Sekhā vā puthujjanā va cakkhuṇ aniccato dukkhato

¹ B. omits.

² B. omits bracketed clause.

³ B. Kabalīk°; K. Kavalīk°.

anattato vipassanti; sotaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaṇ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaṇ suṇanti. Vatthuṇ kusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Avyākato dhammo akusalassa . . . atthip. paccayo.

(b) Purejātaṇ cakkhun assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaṇ, domanassaṇ uppajjati; sotaṇ . . . pe . . . ghānaṇ . . . rūpe . . . vatthuṇ assādeti abhinandati; taṇ ārabba rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaṇ uppajjati. Vatthuṇ akusalānaṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā kusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajāto kusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi . . . pe . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . .

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a) Sahajātaṇ, (b) pacchājātaṇ, (c) āhāraṇ, (d) indriyaṇ.

(a) Kusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . .

(b, c) Kusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . .

(b, d) Kusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthi. . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā akusalassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

Sahajāto akusalo eko khandho ca vatthuṇ ca tinnāṇ khandhānaṇ . . . tayo khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca ekassa khandhassa . . . dve khandhā ca vatthuṇ ca dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ atthi. . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā avyākatassa dhammassa atthip. paccayo.

(a, b, c, d):—(a) Akusalā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ atthi. . .

(b, c) Akusalā khandhā ca kabalinkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthi. . .

(b, d) Akusalā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyaṇ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaṇ atthipaccayena paccayo.

22.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . natthip. paccayo.**Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā paccimānaṇ paccimānaṇ kusalanāṇ khandhānaṇ natthipaccayena paccayo. . . . Sankhittāṇ . . . yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*23.¹*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . vigatap. paccayo.**Purimā purimā kusalā khandhā paccimānaṇ paccimānaṇ kusalanāṇ khandhānaṇ vipākapaccayena paccayo. . . . Sankhittāṇ. Yathā anantarapaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

24.

*Kusalo dhammo kusalassa . . . avigatap. paccayo.**Kusalo eko khandho tinnāṇ khandhānaṇ . . . dvinnāṇ khandhānaṇ avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . . Sankhittāṇ. Yathā atthipaccayaṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.***Pañhāvārassa vibhango niṭṭhito.**

[Gaṇanā

1. *Hetumūlakap.*]

H 7 ²	Añ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	Vi 1	Vpp 5
A 10	U 9	Āh 7	At 13
An 7	Pu 3	I 7	Nat 7
S 7	P 3	Jh 7	Vg 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Avg 13

Hetupaccayā

H 4 ³	N 7	Jh 4	Vpp 3
Sj 7	V 1	M 4	At 7
Añ 3	I 4	Sp 3	Avg 7

¹ K. omits section.² Hetuyā, etc.; paccayas all in locative case.³ K. adds . . . ; B. does not.

Hetu-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 2
Añ N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-Vi-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Hetumūlakaṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā⁴ [Ārammaṇamūlakaṇ.]

A 7 ¹	Pu 3	At 3
N 3	Vpp 3	Avg 3
U 7		

Ārammaṇa-

A-U ti 7	A-U ti 7
Pu-At-Avg ti 3	A-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 3	A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipatipaccayā [Adhipatimūlakaṇ.]

H 4 ¹	U 7	M 7
Ā 7	Pu 1	Sp 3
Sj 7	V 1	Vpp 4
Añ 3	Āh 7	At 8
N 8	I 7	Avg 8

Adhipati-

At-Avg ti 8	Ā-U ti 7
N-At-Avg ti 8	Ā-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1

¹ K. has here . . . ; B. has not.

Adhipati-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-Vi-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Āh-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Āh-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-M-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Ananantarapaccayā

[Anantaramūlakāṇ.]

S 7 ¹	Ās 3	N 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Anantara-samanantara-

U-Nat-Vg ti 7	U-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3	U-K-At-Vg ti 1.
---------------	------------------	-----------------

Samanantarapaccayā

[Samanantaramūlakāṇ.]

A 7	Ās 3	Nat 7
U 7	K 1	Vg 7

Samanantara-anantara . . . (as in foregoing section).

Sahajātapaccayā

[Sahajātamūlakāṇ.]

H 7 ¹	V 1	Sp 3
A 7	Āh 7	Vpp 3
Añ 3	I 7	At 9
N 9	Jh 7	Avg 9
K 7	M 7	

Sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 9	N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. has . . . ; B. has not.

Aññamaññapaccayā [Aññamaññamūlakaṇ.]

H 3	K 3	Vpp 1
A 3	V 1	At 3
S 3	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
N 3	Sp 3	

Aññamañña-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-At-Avg 1
N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Sp-At-Avg 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vpp-At-Avg 1

Nissayapaccayā [Nissayamūlakaṇ.]

H 7	Añ 3	V 1	Vpp 5
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	At 13
A 8	Pu 3	M 7	Avg 13
S 9	K 7	Sp 3	

Nissaya-

At-Avg ti 13	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
A-At-Avg ti 8	Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
I-At-Avg ti 7	Ā-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Vpp-At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-U-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
A-Vpp-At-Avg ti 4	Pu-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Nissaya-sahajāta-

At-Avg ti 9	V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	

Upanissayapaccayā [Upanissayamūlakaṇ.]

Ā 7 . . . pe . . .	Ās 3	Nat 7
S 7	K 2	Vg 7
N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Pu 1	At 1	

Upanissaya-

Ā-A ti 7	An-S-Ās-Nat-Vg ti 3
Ā-A-Pu-At-Avg 1	K ti 2
Ā-A-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg 1	An-S-K-At-Vg ti 1
An-S-Nat-Vg ti 7	

Purejātapaccayā

[Purejātamūlakay.]

Ā 3	N 3	1 1	At 3
A 1	U 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

Purejāta-

At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-At-Avg ti 1
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vp-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	

Pacchājātapaccayā

[Pacchājātamūlakay.]

Vpp 3	At 3	Avg 3
-------	------	-------

Pacchājāta-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3.

Āsevanapaccayā

[Āsevanamūlakay.]

An 3	U 3	Vg 3
S 3	Nat 3	

Āsevana-An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 3.

[Kammamūlakay.]

An 1	N 7	Sp 3	Nat 1
S 1	U 2	Vpp 3	Vg 1
Sj 7 ¹	V 1 ¹	At 7	Avg 7
Añ 3	Āh 7		

Kamma-

Upanissayan ti 2 An-S-U-Nat-Vg ti 1.

Kamma-sahajāta-

Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7 ¹	Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-[Sp] ² -At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Vipākapaccayā

[Vipākamūlakay.]

H 1	Añ 1	Āh 1 ... pe ...	At 1
A 1	N 1	Vpp 1	Avg 1
Sj 1	K 1		

¹ K. has satta (7). Comy. does not specify.² K. omits.

Vipāka-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-N-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-Vp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārapaccayā

[Āhāramūlakapaṇ.]

A 7

N 7

I 7

At 7

Sj 7

K 7

Sp 3

Avg 7

Añ 3

V 1¹

Vpp 3

Āhāra-At-Avg ti 7.

Āhāra-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-K-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-I-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3

Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Āhārādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7

Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3

N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1

N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyapaccayā

[Indriyamūlakapaṇ.]

H 4

N 7

Jh 7

Vpp 3

A 7

Pu 1

M 7

At 7

Sj 7

V 1

Sp 3

Avg 7

Añ 3¹

Āh 7

Indriya-At-Avg ti 7

Indriya-N-At-Avg ti 7

Indriya-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

Indriya-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

¹ K. satta.

Indriya-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-M-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3

N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 7
 N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriyādhipati-sahajāta-

N-Āh-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

N-M-At-Avg ti 7
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
 Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
 N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetu-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4
 Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 2
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
 N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2
 N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1

Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Indriya-hetādhipati-sahajāta-

N-M-At-Avg ti 4
 Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 2
 N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2

N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
 Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
 N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Jhānamūlakay.]

Jhānapaccayā

Sj 7	V 1	Sp 3	At 7
Añ 3	I 7	Vpp 3	Avg 7
N 7	M 7		

Jhāna-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	An-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-M-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-M-At-Avg ti 7	Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

[Maggamūlakay.]

Maggapaccayā

H 4	N 3	Jh 7	Vpp 3
A 7	V 1	M 7	At 7
Sj 7	I 7	Sp 3	Avg 7
Añ 3			

Maggā-sahajāta-

N-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-sahajāta- (continued)

N-Jh-At-Avg ti 7	N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 7
Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 3
Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 3
N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3
N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1	Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Maggādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 7	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 3	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 3	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Magga-hetu-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1
N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1	

Magga-hetādhīpati-sahajāta-

N-I-At-Avg ti 4	N-V-I-At-Avg ti 1
Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 2	Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti 1
N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 2	N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti 1

Sampayuttapaccayā

[Sampayuttamūlakay.]

H 3	Añ 3	V 1	At 3
A 3	N 3	Āh 3 ... pe ...	Avg 3
Sj 3	K 3	M 3	

Sampayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

At-Avg ti 3 V-At-Avg ti 1.

Vippayuttapaccayā

[Vippayuttamūlakay.]

H 3	Añ 1	Pa 3	M 3
Ā 3	N 5	K 3	At 5
A 4	U 1	V 1	Avg 5
Sj 3	Pu 3	Āh 3 ... pe ...	

Vippayutta-

At-Avg ti 5	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-At-Avg ti 1
N-At-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-I-At-Avg ti 1
A-N-At-Avg ti 4	Sj-N-At-Avg ti 3
N-I-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Āñ-N-At-Avg ti 1
Pa-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	Sj-Āñ-N-V-At-Avg ti 1
Ā-N-Pu-At-Avg ti 3	

[Atthimūlakāṇ.]

Atthipaccayā

* H 7	Āñ 3	Pa 3	M 7
Ā 3	N 13	K 3	Sp 3
A 8	U 1	V 1	Vp 5
Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7 . . . pe . . .	Avg 13

[Pakirṇakāṇ nāma imay:—]

Atthi-

Avg ti 13	Vp-Avg ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
N-Avg ti 13	N-Vp-Avg ti 5	Ā-Pu-Avg ti 3
A-Avg ti 8	A-N-Vp-Avg ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 3
A-N-Avg ti 8	A-N-I-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti 1
Āh-Avg ti 7	Pa-Vp-Avg ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-Avg ti 1
I-Avg ti 7	Pu-Avg ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-I-Avg ti 7		

[Pakirṇakāṇ nāma imay.]

Atthi-sahajāta-

N-Avg ti 9	Āñ-N-Vp-Avg ti 1	Āñ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti 1
Āñ-N-Sp-Avg ti 3	N-V-Avg ti 1	N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1
N-Vp-Avg ti 3	Āñ-N-V-Avg ti 1	Āñ-N-V-Vp-Avg ti 1

[Natthimūlakāṇ.]

Natthipaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ā 3	Vg 7

Natthi-anantara-samantara-upanissaya-

Vg ti 7	Ās-Vg ti 3	K-Vg ti 1.
---------	------------	------------

[Vigatamūlakāṇ.]

Vigatapaccayā

An 7	U 7	K 1
S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7

Vigata-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-

Nat ti 7	Ās-Nat ti 3	K-Nat ti 1.
----------	-------------	-------------

[Avigalamūlakaya.]

H 7	N 13	V 1	M 7
Ā 3	U 1	Āh 7	Sp 3
A 8	Pu 3	I 7	Ip 5
Sj 9	Pa 3	Jh 7	At 13
Añ 3	K 7		

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma :—]

Avigata-

At ti 13	Vp-At ti 5	N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
N-At ti 13	N-Vp-At ti 5	Ā-Pu-At ti 3
A-At ti 8	A-N-Vp-At ti 4	Ā-N-Pu-Vp-At ti 3
A-N-At ti 8	N-I-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-U-Pu-At ti 1
Āh-At ti 7	Pa-Vp-At ti 3	Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vp-At ti 1
I-At ti 7	Pu-At ti 3	N-Pu-I-Vp-At ti 1
N-I-At ti 7		

[Pakiṇṇakaya nāma :—]

Avigata-sahajāta-

N-At ti 9	N-Vp-At ti 3	Añ-N-V-Sp-At ti 1
Añ-N-At ti 3	Añ-N-Vp-At ti 1	N-V-Vp-At ti 1
Añ-N-Sp-At ti 3	N-V-At ti 1	Añ-N-V-Vp-At ti 1

Pañhāvārassa anulomagapānā nittihitā.

[Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-uddhāray.¹]

Kusalo dhammo (a) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
sahajāta-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (b) akusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
upanissaya- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (c) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-
[sahajāta-²]
upanissaya-
pacchājāta
kamma- } paccayena paccayo.

Kusalo dhammo (d) kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca dhammassa saha-jata-paccayena paccayo.

Akusalo dhammo (a) akusalassa dhammassa . . . (d) . . . (these correspond to (a)-(d) above, substituting kusalo for akusalo and v.v.).

¹ See below p. 191. Cf. Comy. hereon.² K. omits.

Avyākato dhammo (a) avyākatassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-	}	paccayena paccayo..
sahajāta-		
upanissaya-		
purejāta-		
pacchājāta-		
āhāra-		
kamma-		

Avyākato dhammo (b) kusalassa dhammassa

ārammaṇa-	}	paccayena paccayo.
upanissaya-		
purejāta-		

Avyākato dhammo (c) akusalassa dhammassa

(as for (b).)

Kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

sahajātaṃ, purejātaṃ;
sahajātaṃ, pacchājātaṃ, āhāraṃ, indriyaṃ (c) . .

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (a) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammā (c) . . .

(as for (c) above.)

Pañhāvārassa paccaniya-uddhāraṃ.¹

Na-H ² 15... pe...	Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15... pe...	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-M 15	Na-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Añ 11			

Na-hetupaccayā

Nā-Ā 15... pe... Na-Sj 11... pe... (continue as above).
Nā-S 15

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 15... pe...	No-At 9
Na-An 15	Na-N 11	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9

¹ K. omits this title. Cf. P.T.S. Pali Dicty.: uddhāraṃ = 'synopsis' in Dpps. v. 37; SnA, 237.

² All as before in the locative case.

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

Na-Sj 11	Na-Pu 13	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 15
Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13	Na-M 15		

Na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccaya na-adhipatipaccayā na-anan-
tarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātapaccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-aññamaññīpaccayā

Na-N 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-U 7	Na-Ās 11	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	. . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Avg 9

As above, adding na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	No-Vg 11
Na-Pu 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11	No-Avg 9
Na-Pa 9	Na-Vpp 9		

As above, adding na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .			

As above, adding na-purejātapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Sp 5	No-Nat 5	

As above, adding na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-Ās 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-K 1	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-V 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 3	

As above, adding na-āsevanapaccayā na-kammaṇapaccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1 ¹	No-Vg 1
Na-Āh 1 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 1	

As above, adding na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā

Na-M 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Sp 1	No-Nat 1	

¹ K. has after this No-Atthiyā 1, No-Natthiyā, etc.

As above, adding na-maggapaccayā na-sampayuttapaccayā na-vippa-
yuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1

Na-Sp 1

No-Nat 1

Na-M 1

Na-Vpp 1

No-Vg 1

Na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

Na-hetu-mūlakaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Na-ārammanapaccayā [2. Na-Ārammaṇa.]

Na-H 15

Na-Āñ 11

Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . .

No-At 9

Na-A 15

Na-N 11

Na-M 15

No-Nat 15

Na-An 15

Na-U 13

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 15

Na-S 15

Na-Pu 13

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Sj 11

Na-ārammanapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā . . . na-
sahajātapaccayā

Na-Āñ 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-N 11

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-U 7

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Pu 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

. . . yathā na-hetumūlakaṃ evaṃ vitthāretabbāṃ.

Na-adhipatipaccayā, na-anantarapaccayā, na-samanantarapaccayā
yathā hetumūlakaṃ.

Na-sahajātapaccayā [6. Na-sahajāta.]

Na-H 11

Na-Pa 9

No-At 9

Na-Ā . . . pe . . .

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

No-Nat 11

Na-S 11

Na-Sp 11

No-Vg 11

Na-Āñ 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Vpp 9

No-Avg 9

Na-Pu 11

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-arammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-U 7

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting Na-Sj)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Sp 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-sahajātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittaṃ.

[7. Na-aññamaññapaccayā.]

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-aññamaññapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 7)

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .

(as in preceding).

Na-annamannapaccayā . . . na-samanantarapaccayā na-sahajātāpaccayā

Na-N 11

Na-U 7

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . pe . . .

(as in preceding).

. . . sankhittaṇ . . .

[8. Na-nissaya.]

Na-nissayapaccayā

Na-H 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

(finish as in preceding).

Na-nissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā

Na-A 11 . . . pe . . .

(omitting No. 8)

Na-Añ 11

Na-U 5

Na-Pu 11

Na-Pa 9

Na-Ās 11 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9 . . . (as in preceding).

Na-nissaya paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5

Na-Pa 3

Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 5

Na-Vpp 3

No-At 2

No-Nat 5

No-Vg 5

No-Avg 2

. . . sankhittaṇ . . .

[9. Na-upanissaya.]

Na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 15

Na-Ā 13

Na-A 15

Na-An 15

Na-S 15

Na-Sj 11

Na-Añ 11

Na-N 11

Na-Pu 13

Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . .

Na-M 15

Na-Sp 11

Na-Vpp 9

No-At 9

No-Nat 15

No-Vg 15

No-Avg 9

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā
 Na-A 13 Na-Añ 7 Na-M 13 No-Nat 13
 Na-An 13 Na-N 5 Na-Sp 7 No-Vg 13
 Na-S 13 Na-Pu 9 Na-Vpp 5¹ No-Avg 2
 Na-Sj 7 Na-Pa 13... *pe...* No-At 2

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā
 Na-Añ 7 Na-Ās 7... *pe...*² No-Nat 7
 Na-N 5 Na-Sp 7 No-Vg 7
 Na-Pu 5 Na-Vpp 3 No-Avg 2
 Na-Pa 5 No-At 2

Na-upanissayapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā
 Na-N 5 Na-Ās 7... *pe...*³ No-At 2 . . .
 Na-Pu 5 Na-Sp 7 (*as in preceding*).
 Na-Pa 5 Na-Vpp 3

Na-upanissaya-paccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā
 Na-Pu 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Nat 5
 Na-Pa 3 Na-Vpp 3 No-Vg 5
 Na-Ās 5... *pe...* No-At 2 No-Avg 2

. . . *sankhittay* . . .

Na-purejātapaccayā [10. *Na-purejāta.*]

Na-H 13... *pe...* Na-U 13... *pe...* No-At 9
 Na-S 13 Na-M 13 No-Nat 13
 Na-Sj 11 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 13
 Na-Añ 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9
 Na-N 11

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā
 Na-A 13 Na-N 11 Na-Sp 11 No-Nat 13
 Na-An 13 Na-U 9 Na-Vpp 9 No-Vg 13
 Na-S 13 Na-Pa 13... *pe...* No-At 9 No-Avg 9
 Na-Añ 11 Na-M 13

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-sahajātapaccayā
 Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 Na-Vpp 9 No-Vg 11
 Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11... *pe...* No-At 9 No-Avg 9
 Na-U 5 Na-Sp 11 No-Nat 11

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā
 Na-U 5 Na-Sp 11
 Na-Pa 9 Na-Vpp 9
 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe...* No-At 9... (*as in preceding*).

¹ K. Na-Sp 13, Na-Vpp 7.

² K. omits No. 14; B. inserts.

³ B. omits No. 13; K. inserts.

Na-purejātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pa 3	Na-Sp 5	No-At 2	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	No-Nat 5	No-Avg 2

[11. Na-pacchājāta.]

Na-pacchājātapaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . pe . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15	No-Nat 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 15	Na-Sp 11	No-Vg 15
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Āñ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9	

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15 . . . pe . . .	Na-N 9	Na-M 15
Na-S 15	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 11
Na-Sj 9	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9 . . .
Na-Āñ 11	Na-Ās 15 . . . pe . . .	(as in preceding).

Na-pacchājātapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Ās 3 . . . pe . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Vpp 3		

. . . sankhittā . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā yathā hetupaccayā, evaṃ.

[13. Na-kamma.]

Na-kammāpaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . pe . . .	Na-Pu 13	Na-Vpp 9
Na-S 15	Na-Pa 15 . . . pe . . .	No-At 9
Na-Sj 11	(omitting No. 13)	No-Nat 15
Na-Āñ 11	Na-M 15	No-Vg 15
Na-N 11	Na-Sp 11	No-Avg 9
Na-U 15		

Na-kammāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 15	Na-Pu 13	. . . sankhittā
. . . sankhittā	Na-Pa 15	No-Avg 9
Na-U 13		

Na-kammāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 5	Na-Pa 9	. . . sankhittā
Na-Pu 11	Na-Ās 11	No-Avg 9

Na-kammāpaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	(omitting No. 13)	Na-Vpp 1	No-Nat 5
Na-Pa 1	Na-Sp 5	No-At 5	No-Vg 5
Na-Ās 5 . . . pe . . .			

Na-kammappaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Ās 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting No. 13) . . . No-Vg 1
 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

[14. *Na-vipākapaccayā yathā hetumūlakāṇ, evaṇ.*]

15. *Na-āhāra.*

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā
 Na-Ā 15 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Sj 11 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Pu 13
 Na-S 15 Na-U 11 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā
 Na-A 15 Na-U 13 No-Avg 9
 . . . *sankhittāṇ* *sankhittāṇ* . . .

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Añ 11 Na-Pa 9 No-At 9
 Na-N 11 Na-Ās 11 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 11
 Na-U 7 Na-Sp 11 No-Vg 11
 Na-Pu 11 Na-Vpp 9 No-Avg 9

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .
 Na-U 5 Na-V 5 Na-Vpp 3
 Na-Pu 5 Na-I 3 No-At 2
 Na-Pa 3 Na-Jh 5 No-Nat 5
 Na-Ās 5 Na-M 5 No-Vg 5
 Na-K 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Avg 2

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā
 Na-Ās 3 Na-I 5 No-At 2 No-Vg 3
 Na-K 1 Na-Jh 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Nat 3 No-Avg 2
 Na-V 3 Na-Vpp 3

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-kammappaccayā
 Na-V 1 Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . no-natthipaccayā
 No-Vg 1.

[16. *Na-indriya.*]

Na-indriyapaccayā
 Na-H 15 Na-Ā 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Vg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .
 Na-U 13 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā

Na-Añ 11	Na-Pa 9	Na-Sp 11	No-Nat 11
Na-N 11	Na-Ās 11 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 9	No-Vg 11
Na-U 7	(<i>omitting</i> No. 16)	No-At 9	No-Avg 9
Na-Pu 11			

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-upanis-sayapaccayā

Na-Pu 5	Na-Ās 5	Na-V 5	. . . <i>kūtabbāṇ</i> . . .
Na-Pa 3	Na-K 5	Na-Āh 3	

Na-purejātapaccayā¹ na-pacchājātapaccayā²

Na-Ās 3	Na-Jh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3
Na-K 1	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-V 3	No-At 2	No-Avg 2
Na-Āh 2		

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Na-V 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-Jh 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 1	

Na-indriyapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-vipāka-paccayā na-jhānapaccayā . . . na-vippayuttapaccayā no-natthipaccayā

No-Vg 1.

17, 18. *Na-jhānapaccayā, na-maggapaccayā, yathā na-hetumūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

19. *Na-sampayuttapaccayā yathā aññamūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbāṇ.*

Na-vippayuttapaccayā [20. *Na-vippayutta.*]

Na-hetuyā 9 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* No. 20) . . . No-Avg 9.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-A 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Pu 9 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-N 9	(<i>omitting</i> No. 20) ³
Na-U 5	No-Avg 9

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 3 Na-Pu 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9.

¹ So both B. and K.

² K. *omits*.

³ K. *also omits* Na-kamme nava.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 3	Na-M 1	No-At 2	No-Vg 3
Na-Pa 3	Na-V 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Ās 3	Na-Sp 3		

Na-vippayuttapaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . .
mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ . . . na-kammaṇapaccayā na-vipāka-
 paccayā na-indriyapaccayā

Na-Jh 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

[21. *No-atthi.*]

No-atthipaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (*omitting No. 21*).

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā

Na-N 9 Na-U 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . na-nissayapaccayā

Na-U 2 Na-Pu 9 No-Avg 9.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ*
sankhittāṇ . . . na-upanissayapaccayā

Na-Pu 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 2	No-Vg 2
Na-Ās 2	No-Nat 2	No-Avg 2 ¹
Na-V 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .		

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *mūlakāṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-
 āsevanapaccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā na-
 indriyapaccayā²

No-Avg 2.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . na-āsevana-
 paccayā na-vipākapaccayā na-āhārapaccayā³ na-vipayutta-
 paccayā

No-Nat 2 No-Vg 2.⁴

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā⁵ no-vigatapaccayā

No-Avg 2.

[22. *No-natthi.*]

No-natthipaccayā

Na-H 15 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. *omits*. ² K. *adds* na-vippayuttapaccayā no-vigatapaccayā.

³ B. *adds* na-indriya°. ⁴ B. *adds* No-Avg 2. ⁵ *Sic B. and K.*

23. *No-natthiyā ca no-vigate ca na-hetupaccaya-sadisay.*

[24. *No-avigata.*]

No-avigatapaccayā

Na-H 9 Na-Ā 9 Na-A 9 No-Vg 9.

No-avigatapaccayā no-atthipaccayasadisay.

Pañhāvārassa paccanīya-guṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Hetupaccayā

[1. *Hetu na-*.]

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 7 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 7 ... <i>pe</i> ... ¹	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	(as above).
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-M 3	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 3 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 3
Na-S 3	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 3
Na-Añ 3		

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1 ³	Na-Vpp 1 ³	No-Vg 1
Na-Añ 1		

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 ... <i>pe</i> ...	(omitting Na-V)	No-Nat 1
Na-S 1	Na-Vpp 1	No-Vg 1
Na-U 1 ... <i>pe</i> ... ²		

¹ K. omits na-kamme and na-ūhāro.

² K. omits na-paṇḍhājāte.

³ K. omits.

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . Na-U 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1 No-Vg 1 (omitting the Nos. named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . .

Na-S 1, etc. (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 . . . pe . . . Na-U 4 . . . pe . . .² Na-Vpp 2

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4 No-Nat 4

Na-Añ 2¹ Na-Sp 2 No-Vg 4

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above)

Hetu-sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya-indriya-³magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . pe⁴ . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁵ . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . pe⁶ . . . (omitting as before).

¹ K. has cattāri, but cf. Comy. hereon.

² K. omits na-kamme.

³ K. omits, and in the locatives also, with B., hence the first omission is probably an error.

⁴ K. omits na-kamme.

⁵ K. omits na-vippayutte.

⁶ K. omits na-āhāre.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (omitting as before).

Hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 Na-Āñ 2 Na-Sp 2 No-Nat 4

Na-An 4 Na-U 4 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Vpp 2 No-Vg 4

Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only the Paccayas named above).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*² . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetādhīpati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe*³ . . . (omitting only as before).

Hetumūlakagāṇīṭṭhitagā.

Ārammaṇapaccayā

[2. Ārammaṇa na-.]

Na-H 9 Na-A 9 . . . *pe* . . . No-Avg 9 (omitting only No. 2).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9).

Ārammaṇa-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 10, 21, 24).

¹ K. omits na-samanantare, but inserts na-magge.

² K. omits na-vippayutte and no-natthiyā.

³ K. omits na-upanissayo and no-natthiyā.

Ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 8, 10, 20, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, 3, 9, 10, 21, 24).

Ārammaṇādhīpati-nissaya upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting only Nos. 2, etc.).

Ārammaṇamūlakay nitthitaṇ.

[3. *Adhipati na-*.]

Adhipatipaccayā

Na-H 10	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 10 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-At 7
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 8	Na-M 10	No-Nat 10
Na-A 10	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 8	No-Vg 10
Na-S 10	Na-U 7	Na-Vpp 7	No-Avg 7

Adhipati-atthi avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4 ³
Na-A 8	Na-N 1	Na-Ās 8 ² . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 4	Na-Ās 8 ⁴ . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-A 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁵	

Adhipati-nissaya vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-S 4	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4 (omitting 20, 21, 24).

Adhipati ārammaṇūpanissayan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9).

Adhipati-ārammaṇūpanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 9, 10, etc.⁶).

Adhipati-ārammaṇa-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 2, 8, etc.⁷).

¹ K. inserts na-vippayutte.

³ K. has tñi.

⁶ K. also omits 15 and 20.

⁴ K. omits.

² K. omits.

⁵ K. has 8.

⁷ K. also omits 6.

Adhipati-sahajāta nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-Sp 3	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, *etc.*¹).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati² - sahajāta - aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - vippayutta - atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ³ . . .	Na-Sp 3	No-Nat 7
Na-M 7	Na-Vpp 3	No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*⁴).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 7, *etc.*).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting* 3, 6, 8, *etc.*).

¹ K. *omits* also 11.

² B. *omits* this group.

³ K. *omits* 5, and gives 3 for Na-U.

⁴ K. *omits* also 18 and 20.

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . Na-Sp 3 No-Nat 7
Na-Jh 7 Na-Vpp 3² No-Vg 7

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.³).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.)

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 7, etc.).

Adhipati-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 6, 8, etc.⁴).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 4 Na-Āñ 2 Na-Sp 2⁷ No-Nat 4
Na-A 4 Na-U 4 . . . *pe*⁵ . . . Na-Vpp 2⁸ No-Vg 4
Na-S 4 Na-Jh 4⁶

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - indriya - magga - sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, etc.⁹).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 2 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.).

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta-aññamañña - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-Ā 1 . . . *pe* . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 7, etc.¹⁰).

¹ K. omits 2 and 5.

² K. omits.

³ K. omits also 2.

⁴ K. omits also 17.

⁵ Omitting 16 and 18.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ K. has 4.

⁸ K. omits.

⁹ K. also omits 5 and 12.

¹⁰ K. omits also 17.

Adhipati-hetu-sahajāta - nissaya - vipāka - indriya - magga - vippayutta -
atthi-avigatan ti

Na-A 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting 3, 1, 6, 8, etc.¹).

Adhipatimūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Anantarapaccayā

[4. Anantara na-.]

Na-H 7	Na-Sj 7	Na-Pu 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting
Na-Ā 7	Na-Añ 7	also 21 and 23).
Na-A 7	Na-N 7	

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting only 4, 5, 9, 22, 23, as above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Anantaramūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Samanantarapaccayā

[5. Samanantara na-.]

Na-H 7 . . . as in Anantaramūlakāṇ.

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).²

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-āsevana-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantara-anantara-upanissaya-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . (omitting the Paccayas above).

Samanantaramūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

Sahajātapaccayā

[6. Sahajāta na-.]

Na-H 9 ³	Na-S 9 ⁴	Na-M 9	No-Nat 9
Na-Ā 9	Na-Añ 5	Na-Sp 5	No-Vg 9
Na-A 9	Na-U 9 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

¹ K. omits also 12.*

² K. omits also Na-N 7, Na-V 7.

³ K. has okāṇ.

⁴ K. omits.

Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . .

Na-S 9

Na-M 9

Na-Añ 5

Na-Sp 5 (*continue as above*).

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).¹

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting the Paccayas above*).

Sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .³

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .³

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Sahajātamūlakagāṇi niṭṭhitagā.

Aññamaññapaccayā [7. *Aññamañña na-*]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*omitting 6, 7, 8, 21, 24, and counting 1 to 18*
(*na-sampayutte*)).

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁶

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ B. gives ekaṇ, not tīpi, after No. 19.

² The bracketed instructions to be taken as valid generally.

³ K. omits No. 11. ⁴ K. omits No. 15. ⁵ K. omits Nos. 5 and 11.

⁶ K. omits No. 20, and counts 1 to No. 22.

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ¹

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Aññamañña-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . ²

Aññamaññamūlakāṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Nissayapaccayā

[8. *Nissaya na-*.]

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Añ 7	Na-Pa 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-M 13	No-Nat 13
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pu 9	Na-Sp 7	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-U 13	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-Pu 9	Na-Vpp 3 ³
Na-Sj 3	Na-Pa 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-Añ 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Nissaya-adhipati-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 8 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-U 7	Na-Sp 4 ⁴
Na-S 8	Na-Pu 7	Na-Vpp 3
Na-Sj 1	Na-Pa 8 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 8
Na-Añ 4	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ⁵	Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7 ⁶
Na-Sj 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7

Nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-Sj 3	Na-U 5	Na-Pa 5 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-S 5	Na-Añ 5	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 5

Nissaya-adhipati-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 3
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pa 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Na-A 4	Na-U 3	No-Vg 4
Na-S 4		

¹ K. omits No. 22.

² K. omits No. 9.

³ K. counts 7.

⁴ K. counts 3.

⁵ K. omits No. 3.

⁶ K. counts 3.

Nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Nissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Nissaya-ārammaṇa-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-ārammanādhipati-upanissaya-purejāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-purejāta-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-U 9 . . . *pe* . . . Na-Vpp 3

Na-S 9 Na-M 9 No-Nat 9

Na-Añ 5 Na-Sp 5 No-Vg 9

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . (*counting 1 only for Na-Sp*).

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe*⁴ . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissaya-sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Nissayamūlakaj nīṭṭhitaj.

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, not 3.

² K. omits No. 6.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 22.

⁴ K. substitutes vippayuttā- for aññamañña-, with corresponding substitution in Paccayuppannas.

[9. Upanissaya.]

Upanissayapaccayā

Na-H 9 . . . pe . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .¹

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-ārammaṇādhipati-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-natthi-vigatan² tiNa-H 7 . . . pe³ . . .Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatan² ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-kamma ti

Na-H 2 . . . pe . . .

Upanissaya-anantara-samanantara-kamma-natthi-vigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Upanissayamūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

[10. Purejāta na-.]

Purejātapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . omitting Nos. 21 and 24.

Purejāta⁴-atthi-avigatan tiNa-H 3 . . . pe⁵ . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁶ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe⁷ . . .

Purejāta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. omits Nos. 22 and 24.² K. substitutes Nos. 21, 23. But cf. the mūlakāṇ of Nos. 4 and 5, Paccayas here present.³ Counting 5 only for No. 12.⁴ K. includes vippayutta-.⁵ K. omits Na-Vpp; also No. 2.⁶ K. omits No. 2.⁷ K. omits No. 12.

Purejāta-ārammanādhīpati-upanissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejāta-ārammanādhīpati-nissaya-upanissaya¹-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejāta-nissaya-indriya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Purejātamūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Pacchājātapaccayā [11. *Pacchājāta na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*² . . .

Pacchājāta-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Pacchājātamūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Āsevanapaccayā [12. *Āsevana na-*.]

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*³ . . .

Āsevana-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan⁴ ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe*⁵ . . .

Āsevanamūlakaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Kammaṇapaccayā [13. *Kamma na-*.]

Na-H 7	Na-Añ 3	Na-I 7	No-At 2
Na-Ā 7	Na-N 2	Na-Jh 7	No-Nat 7
Na-A 7	Na-U 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-S 7	Na-V 7	Na-Sp 3	No-Avg 2
Na-Sj 2	Na-Āh 2	Na-Vp 5 ⁶	

Kammūpanissayan ti

Na-H 2 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits, inserting it among Paccayuppannas.

² B. omits No. 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 4, 5, and 9, 22 and 23; K. omits only Nos. 21 and 24.

⁴ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. Cf. above, p. 210, n. 2.

⁵ B. ends with omitting Nos. 22, 23; K. omits Nos. 21, 24.

⁶ K. has 3.

Kamma-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-natthi-avigatan¹ ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H . . . pe . . .

Na-Sp 3

No-Nat 7

Na-M 7

Na-Vpp 3

No-Vg 7

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe² . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-āhāra-sampayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-āhāra-vipayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-, etc., adding No. 10

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-āhāra-vipayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kamma-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Kammamūlakāṇ niṭṭhitāṇ.

[14. Vipāka na-.]

Vipākapaccayā

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . . omitting Nos. 6,³ 8, 21, 24.

Vipāka-, sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting also sampayutta-

Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. has atthi-avigatan ti. See above, p. 211, n. 4.

² B. counts 1 only for No. 10.

³ K. includes No. 6.

Vipāka-sahajāta-nissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipāka-, etc., inserting aññamañña-

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Vipākamūlakaṇ nitthitaṇ.

15. *Āhāra na-*.

Āhārapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . .

Āh-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .²

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-Vp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .³

Āh-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-K-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . *count-*
ing 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁴

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

Āh-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .⁵

Āh-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ B. counts 1 for No. 6, and 3 for No. 19. ² B. counts 1 for No. 19.

³ K. here drops for one group only the number after each Paccayuppanna.

⁴ B. counts 1 for No. 19.

⁵ B. omits No. 7.

Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ¹	Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh-A-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Āh-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ²	Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Āt-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ³
Āh-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Āh-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
Āh-Ā-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . <i>count- ing</i> 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.	Āh-A-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti ⁴ Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Āhāramūlakāya niṭṭhitāya.

Indriyapaccayā

16. Indriya na-

Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 1	Na-Vpp 3
Na-S 7	Na-U 7 ⁴ . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nut 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-M 7	No-Vg 7
Na-Añ 3	Na-Sp 3	
Indriya-atthi-avigatan ti . . . <i>as in foregoing.</i>	I-Sj-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-N-At-Avg ti . . . <i>as in foregoing.</i>	I-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-N-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ⁵	I-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-N-Pu-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-Sj-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . <i>count- ing</i> 3 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.	I-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-Sj-Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	
I-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> ⁶ . . .	

¹ K. omits Nos. 5, 9, 10.

² B. omits No. 11.

³ K. counts 3 for No. 2. ⁴ K. counts 1. ⁵ B. counts 1 for No. 9.

⁶ Here at length the text begins to excise with sankhittāya.

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

I-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-Vpp At Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Jh-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Āh At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-²N-V-Āh At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

I-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .

¹ K. omits this group.

² K. inserts No. 7.

I-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Vp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-Ah At-Āvg ti Na H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-Āh-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ¹	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-Āh-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . . ²
I-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 2 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
I-H-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	I-H-A-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 1 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .

Indriyamūlakāṇ nittthitaṇ.

Jhānapaccayā

17. Jhāna na-

Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . counting 3 for Nos. 7, 10, 20.³

Jhāna-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatān ti

Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . No-Vg 7.

¹ K. omits this group.

² Counting 2 for Nos. 7, 19, 20.

³ B. omits Nos. 6 and 8.

Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jh-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-Vpp-Āt-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H l . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg l.

Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 1.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-
Vg 3.

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-
Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-At-Avg ti
Na-H l . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg l.

$$\left. \begin{array}{l} \text{Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti} \\ \text{Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti} \\ \text{Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti} \\ \text{Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti} \end{array} \right\} \text{Na-H 1} \dots pe \dots \text{No-Vg 1.}$$

Jhāna-Sj-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

} Na-H 3 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 3.

Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 7.
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Jhāna-Sj-N-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Sp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti
 Jhāna-Sj-Añ-N-V-I-M-Vpp-At-Avg ti

Na-H i . . . *pe* ' . . . No-Vg l.

Jhānamūlakarṇaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

18. Magga na-

Maggapaccayā

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . . No-Vg 7.¹

Magga-sahajāta-

- (1) N-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . *sankhittay* . . . No-Vg 7.
- (2) Añ-N-At-Avg ti
- (3) Añ-N-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
- (4) N-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (5) N-V-At-Avg ti
- (6) Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti
- (7) Añ-N-V-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
- (8) N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (9) Añ-N-V-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (10) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
- (11) Añ-N-I-At-Avg ti
- (12) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
- (13) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (14) N-V-I-At-Avg ti
- (15) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti
- (16) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
- (17) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (18) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (19) N-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
- (20) Añ-N-Jh-At-Avg ti
- (21) Añ-N-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
- (22) N-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (23) N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
- (24) Añ-N-V-Jh-At-Avg ti
- (25) Añ-N-V-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
- (26) N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (27) Añ-N-V-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (28) N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
- (29) Añ-N-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
- (30) Añ-N-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
- (31) N-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (32) N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
- (33) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-At-Avg ti
- (34) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
- (35) N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti
- (36) Añ-N-V-I-Jh-Vpp-At-Avg ti

¹ Omitting na-magge, natthiyā, and no-avigata, according to K.; but na-sahajāte and na-nissaye also, according to B.

Maggā-adhiḥati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-H 7 . . . No-Vg 7.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti }

Maggā-hetu-sahajāta

- (1) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-H 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (2) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (3) N-V-I-At-Avg ti }
 (4) Añ-N-V-I-At-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (7) Añ-N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggā-hetu-adhipati-sahajāta

- (1) N-I-At-Avg ti Na-Ā 4 . . . No-Vg 4.
 (2) Añ-N-I-Sp-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 2 . . . No-Vg 2.
 (3) N-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }
 (4) N-I-At-Avg ti } Na-Ā 1 . . . No-Vg 1.
 (5) Añ-N-V-I-Sp-At-Avg ti }
 (6) N-V-I-Vpp-At-Avg ti }

Maggamūlakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Sampayuttapaccayā

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, in K., Na-Sp, Nat, No-Avg; in B., beside these, also Na-Sj, Na-Añ, Na-N*).

Sampayutta-sahajāta

- Añ-N-At-Avg ti Na-H 3 . . . *sankhittaj* . . . No-Vg 3.
 Añ-N-V-At-Avg ti Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1.

Sampayuttamūlakaj niṭṭhitaj.

Vippayuttapaccayā

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*omitting Na-Vpp, Nat, No-Avg¹*).

- (1) Vippayutta-atthi-avigatan ti
 Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving 3, not 5, to Nos. 8 and 10, and omitting Na-Vpp, and 21, 24*).
 (2) Vippayutta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
 Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5 (*giving as above, but omitting also Na-N*).

¹ B. has *tīni*, not *pañca*, after Nos. 6 and 8.

- (3) Vippayutta-adhipati-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 4 . . . No-Vg 4 (*but giving 1 to No. 6, and 3 to Nos. 9, 10; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above.*)
- (4) Vippayutta-nissaya-indriya-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*but giving 1 to No. 6; omitting the 5 Paccayas stated above.*)
- (5) Vippayutta-paccājāta-atthi-avigatan ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting the 4 Paccayas stated above.*)
- (6) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*)
- (7) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-nissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3 (*omitting, etc.*)
- (8) Vippayutta-ārammaṇa-adhipati-nissaya-upanissaya-purejāta-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . No-Vg 1 (*omitting, etc.*)
- (9) Vippayutta-nissaya-purejāta-indriya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (10) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 3 . . . *pe* . . .
- (11) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (12) Vippayutta-sahajāta-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .
- (13) Vippayutta-sahajāta-aññamañña-nissaya-vipāka-atthi-avg ti
Na-H 1 . . . *pe* . . .¹

Vippayuttamūlakaṇ.

Atthipaccayā

Na-H 13 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Na-N 7	Na-Sp 7
Na-S 13	Na-U 13	Na-Vpp 5
Na-Sj 7	. . . <i>pe</i> . . .	No-Nat 13
Na-An 7	Na-M 13	No-Vg 13

Atthi-avigatan ti

Na-H 13 . . . *as above, but giving 7 to Na-S.*²

¹ The Siamese ed. gives these 13 combinations (ghaṭṭanāni) in a somewhat different order, but the numbers given to the negatives agree throughout with those in the Burmese.

² K. counts 13 for Na-Sp.

Atthi-N-Avg ti

Na-H 13 . . . so throughout, but giving 3 only to Nos. 6, 7, 20,
and 7 to No. 19.¹

Atthi-A-Avg ti

Na-H 8	Na-Sj 1	Na-Pu 7	Na-Sp 4
Na-Ā 7	Na-An 4	Na-Pa 8	Na-Vpp 4
Na-An 8	Na-N 1	. . . pe . .	No-Nat 8
Na-S 8	Na-U 7	Na-M 8	No-Vg 8

Atthi-A-N-Avg ti

as above, but omitting Na-N.²

Atthi-Āh-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 3	Na-M 7	No-Nat 7
Na-S 7	Na-N 1	Na-Sp 3	No-Vg 7
Na-Sj 1	Na-U 7 . . . pe . . .	Na-Vpp 3	

Atthi-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . as above.

Atthi-N-I-Avg ti

Na-H 7 . . . as above, omitting also Na-N.

Atthi-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . No-Vg 5, but giving 3 only to Nos. 8, 10.

Atthi-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 5 . . . but, in giving 3 only, take Nos. 6, 10.

Atthi-A-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 4	Na-Sj 1	Na-U 3	Na-Pa 4 . . .
Na-Ā 3	Na-Añ 4	Na-Pu 3	No-Vg 4
Na-An 4			

Atthi-N-I-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .	Na-Añ 3 . . .
Na-S 3	No-Vg 3 (omitting the 5 Paccayas
Na-Sj 1	stated above).

Atthi-Pa-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . No-Vg 3.

Atthi-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

¹ K. counts 3 also for No. 2.

² K. counts 3 only for No. 20.

Atthi-Ā-Pu-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-N-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti

Na-H 3 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-Ā-A-U-Pu-Avg ti

Atthi-Ā-A-N-U-Pu-Vpp-Avg ti } Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthi-N-Pu-l-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-Avg ti

Na-H 9 . . . No-Vg 9 (giving 5 to Nos. 7, 19, and 3 to 20).

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Avg ti¹

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Sp-Avg ti } Na-H 3.

Atthi-Sj-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Sp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

Atthi-Sj-Añ-N-V-Vpp-Avg ti

} Na-H 1 . . . pe . . .

Atthimūlakaya niṭṭhitaya.

Natthipaccayā

Na-H 7.

Vigatapaccayā

Na-H 7.

} anantarapaccaya-sadisaya.

Avigatapaccayā na-hetuyā terasa . . . yulhā atthipaccayo vitthārito
evaṃ avigatapaccayo vitthāretabbo.

Pañhavārassa anulomapaccanīyaya niṭṭhitaya.

Na-hetupaccayā

Ā 9 Sj 9

Pu 3

V 1

Sp 3

Nat 7

A 10 Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7

Vpp 5

Vg 7

An 7 N 13

Ās 3

. . . pe . . .

At 13

Avg 13²

S 7 U 9

K 7

M 7

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 Añ 3

Pa 3

Āh 7 . . . pe . . .

At 13

An 7 N 13

Ās 3

M 7

Nat 7

S 7 U 9

K 7

Sp 3

Vg 7

Sj 9 Pu 3

V 1

Vpp 5

Avg 13

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7 S 7

Sj 9

Añ 3 . . . as above.

¹ B. counts 1 only for Na-Sp.

² K. Sattarasa.

Na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa - na - adhipati - na - anantara - na - samanantara-
paccayā

Sj 9 Añ 3 . . . as above.

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-sahajātapaccayā

Añ 3	Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
N 3	Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . as above, adding na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittay . . . (adding) na-nissayapaccayā

U 9	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ¹	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

Na-hetupaccayā . . . mūlakay sankhittay . . . na-purejātapaccayā

Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5
K 2	I 1	At 5	

Na-hetupaccayā . . . sankhittay . . . na-pacchājātapaccayā

K 2	Āh 1	I 1	At 1 ²	Avg 1 ²
-----	------	-----	-------------------	--------------------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-āhārapaccayā

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . no-vigatapaccayā (omitting 16, 21)

I 1	At 1	Avg 1.
-----	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . . na-vipāka-na-indriyapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetupaccayā . . .³ na-vippayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā

Āh 1	At 1	Avg 1.
------	------	--------

Na-hetumūlakay.

Na-ārammaṇapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	V 1	Sp 3	Nat 7
A 7	Añ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7	Vpp 5	Vg 7
An 7	N 13	Ās 3	... pe ...	At 13	Avg 13
S 7	U 9	K 7	M 7		

Na ārammaṇapaccayā . . . na-aññamaññapaccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-ārammaṇamūlakay.

¹ B. omits.

² K. tiṇi.

³ K. includes, B. omits na-indriya-.

Na-adhipatipaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . yathā hetumūlakaya evaṃ vitthāretabbaya.

Na-anantarapaccayā na-samanantarapaccayā

H 7	Āñ 3	Pa 3	Āh 7...pe...	Vpp 5
Ā 9	N 13	K 7	M 7	At 13
A 9 ¹	U 9	V 1	Sp 3	Avg 13
Sj 9	Pu 3			

Na-samanantara-na-hetu-na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	Ās 3 ²	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7
U 9	Pa 3	K 2	I 1	At 7	

... sankhittaya ...

Na-sahajātapaccayā

Ā 9	N 3...pe...	I 1	Nat 7 ³
A 7	Ās 3	Vpp 5	Vg 7 ³
An 7	K 2	At 7	Avg 7
S 7	Āh 1		

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	U 9	Ās 3	I 1	At 7...pe...
S 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
N 3	Pa 3	Āh 1		

Na-sahajātā-na-hetū- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 3	K 2	Vpp 3
Pu 3 ⁴	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

... sankhittaya ...

Na-aññamaññapaccayā

H 3	An 7	N 7	K 3	M 3
Ā 9	S 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
A 8	Sj 5	Pu 3...pe...	Āh 3...pe...	At 7...pe...

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	N 7	K 3	M 3
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5
S 7	Pu 3...pe...	Āh 3...pe...	At 7...pe...
Sj 5			

Na-aññamañña-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa . . . na-sahajātā-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

... sankhittaya ...

¹ K. dasa.² B. omits.³ K. omits.⁴ B. naṇa.

Na-nissayapaccayā

Ā 9	U 9	Ās 3	I 1
A 7	Pu 3	K 2	Vpp 3
An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 7...pe...
S 7			

Na-nissaya-na-hetu¹-na-ārammaṇa-na-adhipati-paccayā

An 7	Pa 3	Āh 1	At 5	Vg 7
S 7	Ās 3	I 1	Nat 7	Avg 5 ¹
U 9	K 2	Vpp 3		

Na-nissaya-na-hetu-... na-aññamañña-paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 3

... sankhittay ...

Na-upanissayapaccayā

H 7	Āñ 3	K 7	Sp 3
Ā 9	N 13	V 1	Vpp 5
A 7	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Sj 9	Pa 3	M 7	Avg 13

Na-upanissaya-na-hetu-... na-sahajāta-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 5
Pu 3	Āh 1	At 7
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 7

... sankhittay ...

Na-purejātapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Ās 3	...pe...	At 9
Ā 9	Āñ 3	K 7	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 9	V 1	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	Vpp 3	Avg 9
S 7	Pa 3			

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7	N 9	V 1	Vpp 3
An 7	U 9	Āh 7	At 9
S 7	Pa 3	...pe...	Nat 7
Sj 9	Ās 3	M 7	Vg 7
Āñ 3	K 7	Sp 3	Avg 9

Na-purejāta-na-hetu-... na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 9 ²	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 5
Pa 3	I 1	Avg 5

... sankhittay ...

¹ K. satta.² B. omits.

Na-pacchājāta-paccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Āñ 3	Ās 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-pacchājāta-na-hotu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	K 2	Vpp 3
U 9	Āh 1	At 3
Pu 3	I 1	Avg 3

Na-pacchājāta-na-hotu- . . . na-nissaya-paccayā

U 9	Āh 1	At 1
K 2	I 1	Avg 1

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-āsevanapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Ah 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Āñ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 5
A 10	N 13	K 7	Sp 3	Vg 5
An 5	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 5 ¹				

Na-āsevana-na-hotu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pu 3	K 2	I 1	At 7
U 9	Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 5	Avg 7

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-kammapaccayā

H 7	Sj 9	Pu 3	Āh 7...pe...	At 13
Ā 9	Āñ 3	Pa 3	M 7	Nat 7
A 10	N 13	Ās 3	Sp 3	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	V 1	Vpp 5	Avg 13
S 7				

Na-kamma-na-hotu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3 . . . (as under na-āsevanapaccayā, omitting K 2).

. . . sankhittay . . .

Na-vipākāpaccayā

H 7 . . . (yathā na-hotumūlakāṇ evaṇ vitthāretabbā) . . . Avg 13.

Na-āhārapaccayā

H 7 . . . (as under na-kammapaccayā, but omitting Āh 7 and inserting K 2).

¹ K. satta.

Na-āhārapaccayā na-hetu- . . . na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 7 S 7 Añ 3 U 9 . . . *pe* . . . (as under na-
An 7 Sj 9 N 13 kamma- . . . paccayā).

Na-āhāra-na-hetu- . . . *sankhittāṇ* (omitting na-indriya-) . . . na-
vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

H 7 Ā 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . Avg 13.

Na-indriya-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-vipāka-, na-
jhāna- . . . na-vippayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-indriyapaccayā

K 7 . . . *pañhā yathā hetumūlake* . . . *sankhittāṇ*.

Na-jhānapaccayā

H 7 Ā 9 . . . *sankhittāṇ*; *yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ*, na-jhāna-
mūlakaṇ *vitthāretabbaṇ*.

Na-maggapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittāṇ* . . . (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ* *vitthā-*
retabbaṇ).

Na-sampayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 5	Pu 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	Vpp 5
A 8	Añ 1	K 3	At 7 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .
An 7	N 7	V 1	Avg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . <i>pe</i> . . .	

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3 An 7 S 7 . . . *pe*¹ . . . (as above).

Na-sampayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-aññamañña-paccayā

N 3	Pa 3	I 1	At 7
U 9	K 2	Vpp 5	Avg 7
Pu 3	Āh 1		

Na-sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . *mūlakaṇ sankhittāṇ* . . . na-nissaya-
paccayā

U 9	K 2	I 1	At 5
Pa 3	Āh 1	Vpp 3	Avg 5

Na sampayutta-na-hetu- . . . na-purejāta-paccayā

Pa 3 . . . (as above).

. . . *sankhittāṇ* . . .

¹ K. has Sj 7 here.

Na-vippayuttapaccayā

H 3	Sj 3	Ās 3	At 5
Ā 9	Āñ 3	K 5	Nat 7
Δ 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
An 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 5
S 7	Pu 3	Sp 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

A 3	Āñ 3	K 5	Nat 7
An 7	N 3	V 1	Vg 7
S 7	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	Avg 3
Sj 3	Ās 3	At 3	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā

Sj 3	U 9	Āh 3 . . . pe . . .	
Āñ 3	K 5	Avg 3	
N 3	V 1		

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-sahajāta-paccayā na-aññamañña-paccayā¹

N 3	K 2	I 1	Avg 1
U 9	Āh 1	At 1	

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . .² na-upanissaya-paccayā

K 2 Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . saṅkhitay . . . na-kamma-paccayā

Āh 1 . . . (as above).

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-āhāra-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu- . . . na-āhāra-paccayā . . . na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

I 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-vipāka-, na-indriya-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

Na-vippayutta-, na-hetu-, . . . na-indriya-, na-jhāna-, na-magga-, na-sampayutta-, no-natthi-, no-vigata-paccayā

Āh 1 At 1 Avg 1.

No-atthipaccayā

Ā 9	An 7	U 9	K 2	Vig 7
Δ 7	S 7	Ās 3	Nat 7	

¹ K. omits.

² K. makes same omission.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, na-ārammaṇa-paccayā

An 7 S 7 . . . (as above),¹

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . na-samanantara-paccayā.

U 9 K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-; . . .² no-avigata-paccayā

K 2.

No-atthi-, na-hetu-, . . . no-avigatapaccayā

U 9.

No-natthipaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13 (*yathā* na-hetumūlakaṇ *evaṇ* *vitthāretabbāṇ*).

No-avigatapaccayā

H 7 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Avg 13.

No-avigatapaccayā

Ā 9 . . . *sankhittaṇ* . . . Nat 7, Vg 7 (*yathā* no-atthimūlakaṇ *evaṇ* *vitthāretabbāṇ*).

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṇ.

KUSALATTIKAṆ NITTITHITAṆ.

¹ K. gives 3 to kamme.

² Omilling kamme and atthiyā.

BUDDHAGHOSA'S COMMENTARY

(Continued)

KUSALATTIKAPATTHĀNASSA VAṆṆANĀ

Evaj anulomapatthānādisu tikapatthānādivasena catuvīsati samantapatthānasamodhāne patthānamahāpakaraṇe ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṃ tikapatthānaṃ dukapatthānaṃ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatthānaṃ ti vuttaṃ, te anamāsivā yesaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena te tikādayo vibhattā, te paccaye eva tāva iminā mātikānikkhepa-paccayavibhāgasankhātena vārena uddeśato ca niddesato ca dassetvā, idāni ye tikādayo nissāya niddiṭṭhattā etaṃ tikapatthānaṃ, dukapatthānaṃ . . . *pe* . . . duka-dukapatthānaṃ ti vuttaṃ, te tikādayo imesaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena vitthāretvā dassetuṃ ekekaṃ tikadukaṃ nissāya sattahi mahāvārehi desanā katā.

Tesaṃ imāni nāmāni Paṭiccavāro, Sahajātavāro, Paccayavāro, Nissayavāro, Saṃsatthavāro, Sampayuttavāro, Pañhavāro ti.

Tattha *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ paṭiccābhidhānavasena vutto Paṭiccavāro nāma.¹ *Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ sahajāto kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ sahapātābhidhānavasena vutto Sahajātavāro nāma. So purimena Paṭiccavārena atthato ninnākarāṇo. Paṭiccābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṃ vasena pana paṭhāmo vutto, sahajātābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṃ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu rūpārūpa-dhammavasena² paccayā ceva paccayuppannadhammā ca veditabbā. Te ca kho sahajātā va, na purejāta-pacchājātā labbhanti. *Kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti evaṃ paccayābhidhānavasena vutto pana Paccayavāro nāma.

¹ Above, p. 73 ff.

² S. °dhammānaṃ vasena.

So pi purimavāradvayaṇ viya rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva veditabbo. Paccayo pan' ettha purejāto pi labbhati. Ayam assa purimavāradvayato viseso. Tad-anantaro *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāya kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ nissayābhidhānavasena vutto Nissayavāro nāma. So purimena Paccayavārena atthato ninnākaraṇo. Paccayābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, nissayābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena dutiyo.

Tato paraṇ *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ saṇsaṭṭho kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ saṇsaṭṭhābhidhānavasena vutto Saṇsaṭṭhavāro nāma. Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ sampayuttābhidhānavasena vutto Sampayuttavāro nāma. So purimena Saṇsaṭṭhavārena atthato ninnānākaraṇo. Saṇsaṭṭhābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ vasena pana paṭhamo vutto, sampayuttābhidhānavasena bujjanakānaṇ¹ vasena dutiyo. Dvīsu pi c' etesu arūpadhammavasen' eva paccayā paccayuppannā ca veditabbā. Sattamavāre pana yasmā *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā nayena te te pañhe uddharitvā puna *kusalo*² *hetusampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ* ti ādinā nayena sabbe pi te pañhā nijjāṭā niggūṇā³ katvā vibhattā, tasmā so vāro pañhānaṇ sādhuṇaṇ vibhattattā Pañhavāro tveva sankhyaṇ gato. Rūpārūpadhammavasen' eva pan' ettha paccayā pi paccayuppannā pi veditabbā.

Tattha yo tāva etesaṇ⁴ sabbapaṭhamo Paṭicavāro nāma, so uddesato niddesato ca duvidho hoti. Tattha uddesavāro paṭhamo Pucchāvāro ti pi vuccati. Paṇṇattivāro ti pi tass' eva nāmaṇ. So hi kusalādayo paṭicca kusalādīnaṇ hetupaccayādi-vasena' uddiṭṭhattā Uddesavāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādi vasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā pucchitattā Pucchāvāro, kusalādayo paṭicca hetupaccayādivasena kusalādīnaṇ uppattiyā paññatitattā Paṇṇattivāro ti pi vutto.

Tattha *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti parikappapucchā.⁵ Ayaṇ h' ettha attho: yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā, kiṇ⁶ so

¹ Bm. *omits*.² Bm. *kusalā*.³ B. *niggumbā*.⁴ Bm. *esa*.⁵ *Above*, p. 69.⁶ S. *omits*.

kusalāṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca siyā ti; athavā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya, so hetupaccayā siyā ti ayam ettha attho. Tattha *paṭi* ti sadisatte vattati. Sadisapuggalo hi paṭipuggalo sadisabhāgo ca paṭibhāgo ti vuccati. *Iccā* ti gamanussukkavacanam, etaṇ. Ubhayaṇ ekato katvā *paṭiccā* ti paṭigantvā sah' uppattisankhātēna sadisabhāvena patvā ekato uppattibhāvaṇ upagantvā ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Kusalo dhammo* ti evaṇ sah' uppattibhāvena *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā* ti pucchati, athavā *paṭiccā* ti paccayaṇ katvā, taṇ pana paccayakaraṇaṇ purejāte pi paccaye labbhati sahaajāte pi. Idha sahaajātaṇ adhippetāṇ.

Siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

Tattha kiñcāpi sahaajātavasena kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca akusalo natthi, imasmīṇ pana pucchāvāre yaṃ pi vissajjiyamāṇaṇ atthato labbhati, yaṃ pi na labbhati, taṇ sabbaṇ pucchāvasena uddhaṭaṇ. Parato pana vissajjane yaṇ na labbhati, taṇ pahāya, yaṇ labbhati tad-eva vissajjitaṇ.

Evam ettha pucchānaṇ atthaṇ ceva pucchāgutañ ca ſiātvā, idāni gaṇanavasena pucchāparicchedo veditabbo. Ettha hi *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā* ti kusalaṇ padaṇ ādiṇ katvā kusalākusalāvyākātāntā tisso pucchā; puma tad ev' ādiṇ katvā kusalāvyākātādivasena dukappabhedantā tisso; puma tad-ev' ādiṇ katvā tikantā ca ekā. Evaṇ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiccā ti kusalādikā satta pucchā. Tathā akusalādikā tathā avyākātādikā, tathā kusalāvyākātādikā, akusalāvyākātādikā, kusalākusalādikā, kusalākusalāvyākātādikā ti sabbā pi sattannaṇ sattakānaṇ vasena kusalattikaṇ nissāya hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsaṇ pucchā.

Tattha ekamūla-ekāvasānā nava, ekamūla-dukāvasānā nava, ekamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, dukamūla-ekāvasānā nava, dukamūla-dukāvasānā nava, dukamūla tikāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-ekāvasānā tisso, tikamūla-tikāvasānā tisso, tika-mūla-tikāvasānā¹ ekā ti evam etā mūlāvasānavasena² pi veditabbo.

¹ Bm. omits last two clauses.

² Bm. omits avasāna.

Yathā ca hetupaccaye ekūnapaññāsa, ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi tath' evā ti sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, cha sattati punāparā pucchā sampiṇḍitā honti nayamhi ekamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti dukamūla-kanayo āradḍho. Tattha hetārammaṇaduko . . . *pe* . . . hetu-avigataduko ti hetupaccayena saddhiṇ tevīsati dukā honti. Tesu hetupaccayo viya hetārammaṇaduko pi ekūnapaññāsa pucchā. Tāsu pāliyaṇ dve yeva dassitā. Yathā ca hetārammaṇaduke ekūnapaññāsaṇ, tathā hetādhīpatidukādisu pi. Tattha paṭhamapucchāvasena hetādhīpatiduko, hetānantaraduko, hetusamanantaraduko ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duke dassetvā pariyosāne hetu-avigataduko dassito. Sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Pucchāparicchedo pan' ettha evaṇ veditabbo.

Sahassam ekañ ca sataṇ, satta vīsatiṃ eva ca dukesu tevīsatiyā pucchā honti dumūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā* ti timūla-kanayo āradḍho. Tattha hetārammaṇadukena saddhiṇ adhipatipaccayādisu bāvisatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanā vasena bāvisati tilkā honti. Tesu paṭhamapucchā vasena paṭhamattikañ ca dutiyattikañ ca dassetvā pariyosānatiko dassito. Sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Yathā pana dukesu, evaṇ tikesu pi ekamekasmiṇ tike ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi vīsatiyā tikesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ aṭṭha-sattatim eva ca pucchāgāṇanato honti nayamhi tikamūlake.

Tato paraṇ *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā* ti catumūla-kanayo āradḍho. Tattha paṭhamattikena saddhiṇ anantarapaccayādisu ekavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekavīsati catukkā honti. Tesu dve catukke dassetvā, sesāṇ sankhittaṇ. Idhāpi ekamekasmiṇ catukke ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā sabbesu pi ekavīsatiyā catukkesu.

Sahassam ekaṇ pucchānaṇ ekūnatiṇsa cā parā¹ parā pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi catumūlake.

¹ Bm. punā° for cā°.

Tato paraṃ pañcamūlakaṃ ādiṃ katvā yāva sabbamūlakā-desanā katā. Uttari vattabbaṃ¹ sankhipitvā heṭṭhā vuttaṃ ca uttari² vattabbaṃ ca³ ekato katvā pāliyaṃ ekamūlakaṃ dumūlakaṃ timūlakaṃ catumūlakaṃ pañcamūlakaṃ⁴ sabbamūlakaṃ asammūyhaṇṭe na vitthāretabbaṃ ti nayo dassito.

Tattha ekamūlakādisu yaṃ vattabbaṃ, taṃ vuttam eva. Pañcamūlake paṇa paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṃ samanantara-paccayādisu samavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena samavīsati-paccayā⁵ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsa katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṃ asitiṃ ca punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi pañcamūlake.

Chamūlake paṭhamapañcakena saddhiṃ sahaajātapaccayādisu ekūnavīsatiyā paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekūnavīsati chakkā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni nava pucchānaṃ ekatiṃsa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi chakkamūlake.

Sattamūlake paṭhamacatukkena saddhiṃ aññamañña-paccayādisu atthārasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena atthārasa sattaḥ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni atthā pucchānaṃ dvāsiti ca⁶ tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi satta mūlake.

Aṭṭhamūlake paṭhamasattakena saddhiṃ nissayapaccayādisu sattarasu⁷ paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena sattarasa aṭṭhaḥ honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni aṭṭhapucchānaṃ tettiṃsā ca tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi aṭṭhamūlake.

Navamūlake paṭhama-aṭṭhakena saddhiṃ upanissayapaccayādisu solasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena solasa navakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni satta pucchānaṃ caturāsiti tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi nava⁸ mūlake.

¹ S. taṃ sabbāṃ.

² S. upari vuttaṃ ca.

³ Bm. vattabbañca.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ S. vīsatiḥ honti, samavīsati pañcakaḥ honti.

⁶ S. dvāvīsati.

⁷ S. sattasu.

⁸ Bm. paṇa.

Dasamūlake paṭhamanavakena saddhiṃ purejātapaccayādisu pannarasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasa dasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni sattapucchānaṃ pañca-tiṃsa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti nayamhi dasamūlake.

Ekādasamūlake paṭhamadasakena saddhiṃ pacchājātapaccayādisu cuddasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cuddasa ekādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ chaḷāsīti tato parā
nayamhi pucchā gaṇitā ekādasakamūlake.

Dvādasamūlake paṭhama-ekādasakena saddhiṃ āsevana-paccayādisu terasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena terasa dvādasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cha satāni ca pucchānaṃ sattatiṃsa tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye dvādasamūlake.

Terasamūlake paṭhamadvādasakena saddhiṃ kammapaccayādisu dvādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dvādasamūlasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni pañcapucchānaṃ atṭhāsīti punā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye terasamūlake.

Cuddasamūlake paṭhamaterasakena saddhiṃ vipākapaccayādisu ekādasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena ekādasamūlasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ pañcapucchānaṃ tiṃsa v'ātha² na vā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye cuddasamūlake.

Pannarasamūlake paṭhamacuddasakena saddhiṃ āhārapaccayādisu dasasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena pannarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmiṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni² cattāri pucchānaṃ navuti ca tato parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye pannarasamūlake.

Soḷasamūlake paṭhamapannarasakena saddhiṃ indriyapaccayādisu navasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena

¹ S. Satā.

² B. cā° for vā°.

nava soḷasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni¹ cattāri cattālīs' ekā ceva punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye soḷasa mūlake.

Sattarasamūlake paṭhamasoḷasakena saddhiṃ jhānapaccayādisu aṭṭhasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena aṭṭha sattarasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tīṇi pucchānaṃ navuti ceva² punā parā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye sattarasamūlake.

Aṭṭhārasamūlake paṭhamasattarasakena saddhiṃ magga-paccayādisu sattaṣu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena satta aṭṭhārasakā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Satāni tīṇi pucchānaṃ tecattālīsam eva ca
pucchā gāṇanato³ honti naye aṭṭhārasa mūlake.

Ekūnavīsati-mūlake paṭhamatṭhārasakena saddhiṃ sampayuttapaccayādisu chasu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena cha ekūnavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ⁴ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā navuti ceva catasso ca punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti naye ekūnavīsatike.

Vīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekūnavīsatikena saddhiṃ vippayutta-paccayādisu pañcasu paccayesu ekamekasmīṃ⁵ yojanāvasena pañcaviṣati honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Dve satā honti pucchānaṃ cattālīsā ca pañca ca
pucchā gāṇanato etā⁶ naye vīsati-mūlake.

Ekavīsati-mūlake paṭhamavīsatikena saddhiṃ atthipaccayādisu catusu paccayesu ekamekassa⁷ yojanāvasena cattāro ekavīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Sataṃ⁸ channavuti ceva pucchā honti sampiṇḍitā
gaṇitā lakkhanaññūhi ekavīsatike naye.

Dvāvīsati-mūlake paṭhama-ekavīsatikena saddhiṃ natthipaccayādisu tīsu paccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena tayo dvāvīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Cattālīsādhikāṃ sataṃ satta ceva punāparā
pucchā gāṇanato honti⁹ naye dvāvīsati-mūlake.

¹ S. Satā.

² Bm. dve for ceva.

³ Bm. gāṇana.

⁴ So S. and B.

⁵ B. ekamekassa.

⁶ B. honti, as above, not etā.

⁷ So S. and B.

⁸ S. Satta.

Tevīsatiṃlūke paṭhamadvāvisatikena saddhiṃ dvīsu vigatāvigatapaccayesu ekamekassa yojanāvasena dve tevīsatikā honti. Tesu ekamekasmīṃ ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā,

Aṭṭha-navutim ev' idha pucchā gaṇanato matā
nayamhi tevīsatiṃ ete vīsatiṃlūke.

Catuvisatiṃlūke pana sabbapaccayānaṃ samodhānava-sena veditabbo. Ten' eva sabbamūlako ti vutto. Tattha ekūnapaññāsaṃ eva pucchā honti ti sabbā p' etā hetupaccayapadam eva gahetvā ekamūlakādīnaṃ sabbamūlakapariyosānānaṃ vasena satthārā devaparisatiṃ vitthārato vibhattā pucchā idha sankhepena dassitā. Tāsaṃ pana sabbāsaṃ pi ayaṃ gaṇanāpiṇḍo, ekamūlakanayasmiṃ hi ekādasa satāni chasattati ca pucchā āgatā. Hetupaccayanaye ten' eva mūlakena ekūnapaññāsaṃ katvā imasmiṃ hetupaccayamūlake gahetabbā; sesā sesapaccayamūlakesu pakhipitabbā.¹ Dukamūlake² sattavīsati ekādasa satāni; timūlake sahaassaṃ aṭṭhasattati ca; catumūlake sahaassaṃ ekūnatīṃsaṃ ca; pañcamūlake asītādhikāni navasatāni; chamūlake ekatīṃsaṃ nava satāni; sattamūlake dvāsītāni aṭṭha satāni; aṭṭhamūlake tettiṃsaṃ aṭṭha satāni; navamūlake caturāsītāni satta satāni; dasamūlake pañcatīṃsaṃ satta satāni; ekādasamūlake chāsītāni cha satāni; dvādasamūlake satta tiṃsaṃ cha satāni; terasamūlake aṭṭhāsītāni pañca satāni; cuddasamūlake ekūnacattālīsāni pañca satāni; pannarasa-mūlake navutāni cattālīsā satāni; solasamūlake ekacattālīsā satāni; sattarasamūlake dvānavutāni tīni satāni; aṭṭhārasa-mūlake tecattālīsāni tīni satāni; ekūnavīsatiṃlūke catunavutāni dve satāni; vīsatiṃlūke pañcacattālīsāni dve satāni; ekavīsatiṃlūke channavutaṃ sataṃ; dvāvīsatiṃlūke satta-cattālīsasataṃ; tevīsatiṃlūke aṭṭhanavuti; sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaṃ ti evaṃ hetupadaṃ ādiṃ katvā vibhassetu ekamūlakādīsu:

Cuddas' eva sahaassāni puna sattasatāni ca
pucchā hetupadass' eva ekamūlādibhedato ti.

Evaṃ hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekamūlakato paṭṭhāya yāva sabbamūlakanayā pucchābhedan dassetvā idāni ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dassetuṃ *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca*

¹ S. omits sentence.

² B. Dumūlake.

kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti¹ ādim āha.

Tattha ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā ti ettāvatā ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā hetupaccayapariyosāno ekamūlakānayo dassito. Tato paraṃ ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā ti dukamūlakaṃ āraddhaṃ.

Tattha imaṃ paṭhamāṃ dukaṃ ceva ārammaṇāvigatadukaṃ ca dassetvā sesaṃ sankhittaṃ. *Ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā* ti ayaṃ osānaduko pi na dassito. Sace pana katthaci vācanāmagge² sandissati, sveva vācanāmaggo gahetabbo.

Tato paraṃ ārammaṇapaccayavasena tikamūlakādayo adassetvā adhipatipaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā ekakādayo dassetuṃ adhipatipaccayā anantarapaccayā samanantarapaccayā saha-jūpaccayā aññamaññapaccayā ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ. Taṃ ekamūlakavasena vā sabbamūlakavasena vā vedittabbaṃ.

Tato paraṃ avigatapaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā dumūlakam eva dassetuṃ avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ti ādi āraddhaṃ. Tattha avigata-hetuduko avigatārammaṇa-duko avigatādhipati-duko [avigata-vigata-duko]³ ti paṭipāṭiyā tayo duko³ vatvā³ pariyo-sāne ca eko duko dassito. Tato avigatapaccayavasena³ eva timūlakaṃ dassetuṃ avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā, avigatapaccayāhetupaccayā adhipatipaccayā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā anantarapaccayā ti evaṃ paṭipāṭiyā tayo tike vatvā avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā vigatapaccayā ti pariyesānatiko vutto. Tato avigatapaccaya vasena³ eva catumūlakaṃ dassetuṃ avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatipaccayā, avigatapaccayā hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā anantarapaccayā ti dve catukke vatvā vigatapaccayā ti padaṃ uddharitvā ṭhapitaṃ.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ sankhittaṃ. Tassa sankhittabhāvaṃ dassetuṃ ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṃ dumūlaṃ timūlaṃ, sabbamūlaṃ asammuyhantena vitthāretabbaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā yathā hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā hetu-ādi-padavasena ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā satāni cha sattati ca pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsaṃ. Evaṃ ārammaṇapaccayaṃ ekaṃ ādiṃ katvā ārammaṇādhipadavasena ekamekassa padassa ekamūlake ekādasa pucchā-satāni cha-sattati ca

¹ Above, p. 71, 2-24.

² S. °maggo.

³ S. omits.

pucchā . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake ekūnapaññāsā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādibhede satta satādhikāni cuddasa pucchā sahasāni honti. Tāsaṇ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paccayesu ayaṇ gāṇanaparicchado.

Dvāpaṇṇāsa sahasān' atṭha satāni tiṇi sataśaśāni kusallattikassa pucchā anulomanayamhi suvibhattā.

Yathā ca kusallattikassa, evaṇ vedanattikādīnam pi ti sabbesu pi bāvisatiyā tikesu.

Ekasatṭhi sahasāni cha satāni satta sattati
sataśaśāni pucchānaṇ tikabhede pabbhedato
sankhittā vācanāmagge.

Dukesu¹ pana siyā hetuṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppaṇṇeyya hetupaccayā ti evaṇ hetuṇ paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, na-hetuṇ paṭicca na-hetu, na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu; na-hetuṇ paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu ca, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca na-hetu, hetuṇ ca na-hetuṇ ca paṭicca hetu ca na-hetu cā ti ekamekaśmiṇ duke hetupaccayādisu ekamekaśmiṇ paccayena va pucchā honti. Tāsu hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā [hetupadavasena]² ekamūlake dve satāni solasaṇ ca pucchā honti.³ Tāsaṇ dukamūlakādisu tevīsatiyā vāresu ekekaṇ navakaṇ apanetvā yāva sabbamūlakā ayaṇ gāṇanaparicchado. Dukamūlake tāva ekamūlake dassitesu dvisu⁴ solasa nayādhikesu⁵ pucchā satesu nava apanetvā dve satāni satta ca pucchā honti. Tato nava apanetvā ti mūlake atṭha-navuti sataṇ. Evaṇ purima-purimato nava nava apanetvā catumūlake ekūnavuti sataṇ. Pañcamūlake asīti-sataṇ. Cha-mūlake ekasattati sataṇ. Sattamūlake dvāsatṭhi sataṇ. Atṭhamūlake tepaṇṇāsa sataṇ. Navamūlake catucattālisa sataṇ. Dasamūlake pañcatiṇsa sataṇ. Ekādasamūlake chabbīsasataṇ. Dvādasamūlake sattarasādhikasataṇ. Terasamūlake atṭhādikasataṇ. Cuddasamūlake navavavuti. Pañnarasamūlake navuti. Solasamūlake ekāsīti. Sattarasamūlake dvāsattati. Atṭhārasamūlake tesat-

¹ Cf. *Dukapaṭṭhāna*, I, p. 1 ff.

² Bm. *omits*.

³ Bm. *adds* Tāsu hetupaccayass' eva aññe asammissā nava pucchā gahetabbā. Sesā atṭhavāre na gahitā.

⁴ S. *omits*.

⁵ B. *omits* nayā.

ṭhi. Ekūnavīsati mūlake catupannāsaṃ.¹ Vīsati-mūlake pañcaccattālisaṃ. Ekavīsati-mūlake chaṭṭhiṃsaṃ. Dvāvīsati-mūlake sattavisaṃ. Tevīsati-mūlake aṭṭhārasa. Sabbamūlake nava. Yathā paṇ'etāni hetupaccayavasena ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake nava, evaṃ ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi ekamekaṃ ādiṃ katvā ārammaṇādi-padavasena ekekassa padassa ekamūlake soḷasādhikāni dve pucchā-satāni . . . pe . . . sabbamūlake navā ti ekekassa padassa ekamūlakādiḷhede dve pucchā-sahassāni satta-satāni ca pucchā honti. Tāsaṃ sabbesu pi catuvīsatiyā paṇcayesu ayaṃ gaṇanapariucchetho.

Catu-saṭṭhi saḥassāni puna aṭṭhasatāni ca
pucchā hetudukass' eva amulomanaye matā.

Yathā ca hetudukassa evaṃ sahetukadukādīnam pi ti sabbasmin pi dukasate.

Saṭṭhi-satasahassāni cattāri ca tato paraṃ
dvāsiti ca saḥassāni pucchā dukasate vidū.

Ayaṃ tāva suddhike tikapaṭṭhāne ca dukapaṭṭhāne ca pucchānaṃ gaṇanapariucchetho.

Yaṃ pana tato paraṃ dvāvīsati tike gaḥetvā dukasate pakkhīpitvā Dukatika-Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tattha *siyā hetuṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu kusalo dhammo uppujjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṃ dvāvīsatiyā tikesu ekekaṃ tikaṃ² dukānaṃ satena saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanaye na sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gaḥetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yamhi tato paraṃ dukasataṃ gaḥetvā dvāvīsatiyā tikesu pakkhīpitvā Tika-Dukapaṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṃ hetuṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo hetudhammo uppujjeyya hetupaccayā* ti evaṃ duka-sate ekekaṃ dukaṃ dvāvīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gaḥetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tato paraṃ tike tikesu yeva pakkhīpitvā Tika-Tika-paṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tatthāpi *siyā kusalaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto dhammo uppujjeyya hetupaccayā* ti

¹ Bm. paññā.

² S. tika.

evaṃ dvāvisatiyā tikesu ekekaṃ tikaṃ sesehi ekavīsatiyā tikehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Yam pi tattha paraṃ duke dukesu yeva pakkipitvā Duka-Dukapaṭṭhānaṃ nāma desitaṃ. Tattha¹ *siyā hetu²sahetukaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca hetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjeyya hetu-paccayā* ti evaṃ dukasate ekekaṃ dukaṃ sesehi nava-navutiyaṃ dukehi saddhiṃ yojetvā dassetabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ heṭṭhā-vuttanayena sabbesaṃ ekamūlakādīnaṃ vasena gahetvā paricchedo veditabbo.

Tathāgatena hi sabbam etaṃ pabbhaṇaṃ dassetvā va deva-parisāya dhammo desito. Dhammasenāpatissa pana: tena ajja idaṃ c' idaṃ ca desitaṃ ti sankhipitvā nayadassana-matten' eva desanā akkhātā. Therenāpi sankhipitvā va vācanāmaggo pavattito. So therena pavattitanayen' eva sangītikāle sangahaṇaṃ āropito. Taṃ pan' assa sankhepanayaṃ dassetuṃ, *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇaṃ* ti ayaṃ gāthā thapitā.³

Tass' attho *tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇaṃ* ti [varaṇaṃ]⁴ pavaraṇaṃ tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Dukuttamaṃ* ti uttamaṃ seṭṭhaṃ dukapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Duka-tikaṃ cā* ti duka-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-dukaṃ cā* ti tika-dukaṃ paṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Tika-tikaṃ cā* ti tika-tikapaṭṭhānaṃ. *Duka-dukaṃ cā* ti duka-dukaṃ paṭṭhānaṃ ca. *Cha-anulomamhi* *nayā sugambhīrā* ti ete tikapaṭṭhāna-dayo suṭṭhu gambhīrā cha nayā anulomamhi veditabbā ti. Tattha dve anulomāni dhammānulomaṃ ca paccayānulomaṃ ca.

Tattha *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca⁵ kusalo dhammo* ti⁵ evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena⁶ pavattaṇaṃ *dhammānulomaṃ* nāma. *Hetu-paccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṃ anulomadesanāvasena pavattaṇaṃ *paccayānulomaṃ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Atīhakathāyaṃ

tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomamhi
nayā sugambhīrā⁷ ti

¹ Bm. Tatthā pi.

² Bm. hetuṃ.

³ Above, p. 8.

⁴ Above, p. 73. ⁵ Bm. omits. ⁶ S. nayena. ⁷ See above, p. 73.

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā tasmīṃ dhammānulome paccayānulomaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā *cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti Aṭṭhakathāya¹ dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pan' okāse *hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulome ete dhammānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Tesu anulome tikapaṭṭhāne kusalattikamattass' eva vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ paṭiccavārassa paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sessu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana saha-jātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamaṇaka-vasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ. *Cha anulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccayānulome *cha* pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṃ vaṇṇayantānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni paccanīyaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ: *siyā kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya na-hetupaccayā* ti ādi āradhayaṃ.²

Tattha anulomapucchāhi samappamāṇo va pucchā paricchedo. Ten' ev' ettha yathā anulome hetupaccayo vitthārito, evaṃ paccanīye pi na-hetupaccayo vitthāretabbo ti vatvā, puna pariyosāne yathā anulome ekekassa padassa ekamūlaṃ dumūlaṃ timūlaṃ catumūlaṃ yā tevīsati-mūlakaṃ evaṃ paccanīye pi vitthāretabban ti vuttaṃ. Tevīsati-mūlakaṃ ti idaṃ c' ettha dumūlakaṃ yeva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Pariyosāne pana sabbamūlakaṃ catuvīsati-mūlakam pi hoti yeva. Sabbaṃ sankhittam evā ti.

*Tikaṃ ca paṭṭhānavaraṃ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā*³ ti

etthāpi dve paccanīyāni: dhammapaccanīyaṃ ca paccayapaccanīyaṃ ca. Tattha *kusalā dhammā* ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhommānaṃ;⁴ na *kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyadesanāvasena pavuttaṃ

¹ S. aṭṭhakathā gāthāya.

² Above, p. 71.

³ Above, p. 9.

⁴ Dhs. 1; Expositor, 40 f.

dhammapaccanīyaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā nārammanapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvīsatiyā paccayānaṇ paccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṇ *paccayapaccanīyaṇ* nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Aṭṭhakathāyaṇ:

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā,

ayaṇ gāthā dhamma paccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyaṇ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīra ti

Aṭṭhakathā-gāthāya dhammapaccanīye tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīra* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā nārammanapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anuloma-tikapaṭṭhāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito.

Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ. *Cha paccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā* ti vacanato pana imasmiṇ paccayapaccanīye cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṇ vaṇṇayantānaṇ hi ācariyānaṇ bhāro eso ti.

Idāni anulomapaccanīyaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjeyya hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā* ti ādi āraddhaṇ.¹ Tattha *hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā . . . pe . . . hetupaccayā na-adhipatipaccayā*² ti hetupadassa sesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena hetupadādi ke ekamūlake tevīsati anulomapaccanīyāni, tesu ekekasmiṇ ekūnapaññāsaṇ katvā satta-vīsatiyāni ekādasa pucchāsātāni honti. Dumūlake pana hetārammanapadānaṇ sesesu dvāvīsatiyā paccayesu ekekena saddhiṇ yojanāvasena dvāvīsati anulomapaccanīyāni ti evaṇ anulome vuttesu sabbesu ekamūlakādisu ekekaṇ padaṇ

¹ Above, p. 72.

² S. avigata°.

parihāpetvā avasesānaṃ vasena pucchāgāṇaṇā veditabbā. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṃ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā¹ sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca patthānavaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā² ti

ettha pana heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve anulomapaccanīyāni: dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ ca.

Tattha kusalo dhammo³ ti evaṃ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi sangahitānaṃ dhammānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca na kusalo dhammo ti anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma. Hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ catuvisatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṃ anulomapaccanīyadesanāvasena pavattaṃ paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nāma.

Tattha heṭṭhā Atthakathāyaṃ

Tikañ ca patthānavaṇṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṃ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ sandhāya vuttā, tasmā

cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Atthakathā-gāthāya dhammānulomapaccanīye tikapatthānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṃ paṇ' okāse hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṃ pavatte paccayānulomapaccanīye ete dhammānulome yeva tikapatthānādayo cha nayā sugambhīrā ti evaṃ attho veditabbo. Tesu anulome tikapatthāne yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṃ imasmiṃ Paṭicavārassa Paṇṇattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabbhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapatthānesu ca ekāpi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Saha-jātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṃ anuddharitvā labbhamāna-vasena⁴ vissajjanam eva dassitaṃ.

Cha anulomapaccanīyamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccanīyānuloma-paccanīye cha pi ete patthānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Patthānaṃ vaṇṇayantānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

¹ S. omits.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusala dhammā.

⁴ S. labbhamānakkama.

Idāni paccaniyānulomaṇ hoti: taṇ dassetuṇ *siyā kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppaṇṇeyya na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti¹ ādi āradhhaṇ. Tattha anulomapaccaniyapucchā hi samappamāṇo eva pucchā-paricchedo. Ekamūlakādisu c' ettha yā pucchā pāliyaṇ āgatā, yā ca na āgatā, tā sabbā heṭṭhā vuttanayānusāren' eva veditabbā.

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti²

etthāpi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva dve paccayānulomāni dhammapaccaniyānulomaṇ ca paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ ca.

Tattha *kusalo dhammo*³ ti evaṇ Abhidhammamātikāpadehi⁴ sangahitānaṇ dhammānaṇ *na kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca kusalo dhammo* ti paccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. *Na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ catuvīsatiyā paccayesu labbhamānapadānaṇ paccaya-paccanīyānulomadesaṇāvasena pavattaṇ paccanīyānulomaṇ nāma. Tattha heṭṭhā Atṭhakathāyaṇ

Tikañ ca paṭṭhānavaraṇ . . . pe . . . cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

ayaṇ gāthā dhammapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Idha pana ayaṇ gāthā dhammānulome yeva paccayapaccanīyānulomaṇ sandhāya vuttā. Tasmā

cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

Atṭhakathāya dhammapaccanīyānulome tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo.

Imasmiṇ pan' okāse *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇapaccayā* ti evaṇ pavatte paccayapaccanīyānulome ete dhammānulome yeva tikapaṭṭhānādayo *cha nayā sugambhīrā* ti evam attho veditabbo. Tesu anulomatikapāṭṭhānesu yeva kusalattikamattassa vasena ayaṇ imasmiṇ Paṭiccavārassa Pappattivāre sankhipitvā pucchāpabhedo dassito. Sesesu pana tikesu sesapaṭṭhānesu ca ekā pi pucchā na dassitā. Tato paresu pana Sahajātavārādisu kusalattikassāpi vasena pucchāṇ anuddharitvā labbhamānakavasena vissajjanam eva dassitaṇ.

Cha paccanīyānulomamhi nayā sugambhīrā ti

¹ Above, p. 72.

² Above, p. 9.

³ B. kusalā dhammā.

⁴ Dhs., p. 1.

vacanato pana imasmiṃ paccayapaccanīyānulome cha pi ete paṭṭhānanayā pucchāvasena uddharitvā dassetabbā. Paṭṭhānaṃ vāṇṇayantānaṃ hi ācariyānaṃ bhāro eso ti.

Pannattivāravannanā nīṭṭhilā.

Idāni yā ekāpaṇṇattivāre kusalattikaṃ nissāya hetupaccayādivasena ekūnapaññāsaṃ ādiṃ katvā nayamattaṃ dassentena aparimāṇā pucchā dassitā.

Tattha kusalākusalādināṃ saha uppattiyā¹ abhāvato yā pucchā *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti [evaṃ vissajjanaṃ na labhanti. Tā pahāya yā vissajjanaṃ labhanti tā yeva vissajjetuṃ ayaṃ *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā* ti]² ādinā nayena Paṭiccasāraṇassa Niddesaṃ āraḍḍho.³ Tattha siyā: sace imā hetupaccayādivasen' eva ekūnapaññāsaṃ pucchā sabbaso vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, atha kasmā dassitā? Nanu yā labhanti tā yeva dassetabbā ti? Āma, dassetabbā siyūṃ; tathā dassiyamāṇā panna sabbesu tika-duka-paṭṭhānādisu ekekasmīṃ tike duka-duka-tike tika-duka tika-tiko duka-duka ca sankhepaṃ akatvā dassetabbā yeva bhavēyyuṃ. Kasmā yā Kusalattike labhanti, na tā yeva Vedanattikādisu? Dhammānulomapaccanīye va Tikapaṭṭhāne Vitakkaṭṭhāna-Pīṭṭhikānaṃ vissajjane sabbā p' eta vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā ukkaṭṭhaparicchedena ekekasmīṃ tike yattakāhi pucchāhi bhavitabbaṃ, sabbā Kusalattike dassitā. Evaṃ dassitāsu hi yā tattha vissajjanaṃ na labhanti tā pahāya, yā labhanti tā vuccamāṇā sakkā sukhena vijānitum ti sukhena vijānanatthaṃ, sabbā pi Kusalattike dassitā. Yā paṇ' ettha vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tā pahāya, yā labhanti, tā yeva vissajjitā ti veditabbā.

Tattha *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca* ti catubhūmakakusala-dhammesu vedanakkhandhādibhedāṃ ekaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca paṭigantvā saha uppattisankhātena sadisabhāvena patvā, tena saddhiṃ ekato pavattibhāvaṃ upagantvā ti attho. *Kusalo*

¹ B. sahuppattiyā. ² S. omits bracketed portion. ³ Above, p. 73.

dhhammo ti catubhūmakakusaladhammesu yeva saññākkhandhādibhedo eko dhammo. *Uppajjati* ti uppādato yāva nirodhagamanā¹ uddhaṇ pajjati,² nibbattati ti pi attho. Attānaṇ labhati uppādādayo vā pāpuṇāti ti vuttaṇ hoti. *Hetupaccayā* ti kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhentena. Evaṇ *up-pajjeyyā* ti pucchāya, *up-pajjati* ti vissajjanaṇ vatvā, idāni yaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca yo dhammo uppajjati, taṇ dhammaṇ khandhavasena dassetuṇ *kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ādim āha.

Tattha *ekaṇ* ti vedanādisu catusu yaṇ kiñci ekaṇ. *Tayo khandhā* ti yo yo paccayabhāvena gahito, taṇ taṇ ṭhapetvā, avasesā tayo khandhā. *Tayo khandhe* ti vedanādisu yo eko khandho uppajjati ti gahito, taṇ ṭhapetvā sese tayo. *Dve khandhe* ti vedanā-saññā-dukādisu chasu dukesu ye keci dve khandhe paṭicca. *Dve khandhā* ti ye ye paccayabhāvena gahitā, te te ṭhapetvā, avasesā dve khandhā kusalahetunā hetupaccayabhāvaṇ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. Yasmā pana eko khandho ekass' eva, dvinnaṇ yeva vā, dve vā pana ekass' eva paccayo³ nāma natthi, tasmā ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca eko khandho, ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca dve khandhā, dve khandhe paṭicca eko khandho ti na vuttaṇ.

Kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo.

Cittasamutthānaṇ rūpan ti idaṇ paṭiccaṭṭhassa⁴ sahaajāta-ṭhattāyaṇ kusalena sahaajātañ ceva hetupaccayañ ca labhati: taṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. Parato pi ēvarūpesu ṭhānesu ayam eva nayo. *Vipākāvyākataṇ kiriyāvyākataṇ*⁵ ti ettha hetupaccayābhāvato ahetukarūpena saddhiṇ anuppattito ārup-pavipākaṇ na gahetabbaṇ. *Paṭisandhikkhaṇe* ti kaṭattā-rūpasankhātassa avyākatassa avyākataṇ paṭicca uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vipākāvyākataṇ* ti [tasmiṇ]⁶ khaṇe vijjā-mānāvyākatavasena vuttaṇ. *Khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā* ti idaṇ kaṭattā-rūpagahaṇena vatthumhi gahite pi vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhānaṇ uppattidassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekaṇ mahābhūtan* ti ādi rūpāvyākataṇ paṭicca

¹ B. °gamaṇā.

² S. °gamaṇaṇ sa uppajjati.

³ S. omits from dvinnaṇ to paccayo.

⁴ S. paṭiccassa.

⁵ Above, p. 74. B. kriyā always.

⁶ B. omits.

rūpāvyākataṣṣa uppatṭidassanattṭhaṇ vuttaṇ. *Ekay khandhaṇ* ti ādisu vuttanayen' eva paṇ' ettha attṭhaṇyojanā veditabbā. Evaṇ rūpāvyākataṇhi bhūte paṭicca bhūtānaṇ uppatṭiṇ vatvā, idāni bhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpānaṇ uppatṭiṇ dassetṭuṇ mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ¹ ti ādi vuttaṇ. Evaṇ saṇte upādā-rūpaṇ ti ettakam eva vattabbay, itaradvayaṇ kasmā vuttaṇ ti? Mahābhūte pi paṭicca uppatṭidassanattṭhaṇ. Yaṇ hi heṭṭhā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ ca rūpaṇ kaṭattā ca rūpaṇ ti dassitaṇ, na kevalaṇ khandhe yeva¹ paṭicca uppajjati, mahābhūte pi pana paṭicca uppajjati ti dassanattṭhāṇ idāṇ vuttaṇ ti veditabbay. Tattha cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ pavatte yeva kaṭattā-rūpaṇ paṭisandhiyam pi. *Upādā-rūpaṇ* ti tass' eva ubhayassa viṣesaṇ. *Kusale khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭiccā* ti ettha cittasamuṭṭhānā va mahābhūtā gahitā. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ* ti ettha pana bhūtarūpaṇ pi upādā-rūpaṇ pi gahitaṇ. *Ekay mahābhūtaṇ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā* ti ādinā nayaṇa hi bhūtarūpaṇ pi khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca uppajjati. *Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaṇ* ti vuttanayaṇa upādā-rūpaṇ pi.

Akusalaṇ ca avyākataṇ cā ti pañhāvissajjanesu pi es' eva nayo. Evaṇ hetupaccayaṇa dve² pucchā viṣajjitā. Etā yeva hi ettha labbhanti, sesā cattālisa moghapucchā ti na viṣajjitā. Iminā upāyena ārammaṇapaccayaṇdisu pi pucchāvissajjanaṇ attho veditabbo. Tattha tattha pana vicāretabbayuttakam eva vicārayissāma. Ārammaṇapaccaye tāva rūpassa ārammaṇapaccayavasena anupattito tāsū navasū rūpaṇmissakā pahāya tisso va pucchā viṣajjitā. 'Ten' eva ca kāraṇeṇa vuttṭuṇ paṭicca khandhā ti vatvā khandhe paṭicca vuttṭu ti na vuttaṇ. Na hi taṇ ārammaṇapaccayaṇa uppajjati.

Adhipatipaccaye³ vipākāvyākataṇ ti lokuttaram eva sandhaya vuttaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha paṭisandhikkhaṇe ti na gahitaṇ. Sesāṇ hetupaccayasadisam eva.

Anantara-samanantaresu pi⁴ rūpaṇ na labbhati ti ārammaṇapaccaye viya tisso va pucchā.

Sahajātāpaccaye paṭisandhikkhaṇe ti pañcavokāre paṭisandhivasena vuttaṇ. Heṭṭhā pana Paccayavibhange okkaṇ-

¹ Bm. adds ca.

² Bm. va.

³ Above, p. 75.

⁴ Above, p. 76.

tikkhaṇe ti āgataṇ.¹ Tam pi iminā va saddhiṇ atthato ekaṇ, vyañjanamattam eva h' ettha nānaṇ. Api ca *tiṇṇaṇ sannipātā gabbhassa avakkunti hoti* ti² vacanato okkantī ti pañcavokāra-pāṭisandhiyā v' etaṇ nāmaṇ. *Paṭisandhī* ti sabbabhavasādhāraṇaṇ. Idha pana *katattā-rūpan* ti ādi vacanato pañcavokāra-pāṭisandhi yeva adhippetā. Sā hi rūpassa pi arūpassa pi paccayabhāvaṇ ceva paccayuppannabhāvaṇ ca sangahaṇti. Tasmā paripunnāvissajjanā hoti ti gahitā. *Bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti anindriyabaddhesu paṭhavī pāsānādisu mahābhūtaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. Paccayavibhangavārasmiṇ hi *cattāro mahābhūtā* ti ajjhattikaṇ ca bāhiraṇ ca ekato katvā gahitaṇ. Sankhepadesanā hi sā. Ayaṇ pana vitthāradesanā, tasmā sabbaṇ vibhajitvā dassento bāhiraṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ ti ādim āha. *Asaññasattānaṇ ekaṇ mahābhūtaṇ paticca* ti dvisantatisamuṭṭhānabhūtavasena vuttaṇ. *Mahābhūte paticca katattā-rūpan* ti idaṇ pana kammamuṭṭhānavasen' eva vuttaṇ. *Upādā-rūpan* ti idaṇ utusamuṭṭhānavasen' eva.

Aññaṇamaññapaccaye³ *khandhe paticca vatthu, vatthuṇ paticca khandhā* ti catunnam pi khandhānaṇ ekato vatthunā aññaṇamaññapaccayataṇ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ.

Nissayapaccaye yasmā paṭiccaṭṭho nāma saha-jātaṭṭho, tasmā yā heṭṭhā Paccayavibhangavāre cakkhāyatanādiṇaṇ nissayapaccayatā dassitā, sā na⁴ gahitā. Cakkhāyatanādiṇi hi purejātāni hutvā paccayā honti. Idha saha-jātam eva labbhati, ten' eva vuttaṇ *nissayapaccayo saha-jātapaccaya-sadiso* ti.

Upanissayapaccaye rūpassa upanissayapaccaya-abhāvā tīp' eva vissajjanāni labbhanti. Tena vuttaṇ ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ ti. Tattha kiñcāpi na sabbe kusalākusalāvyākata ārammaṇūpanissayaṇ labbhanti, ye pana labbhanti, tesāṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttan ti veditabbaṇ.

Purejātapaccaye *vatthuṇ purejātapaccayā* ti⁵ vatthuṇ paṭicca vatthunā purejātapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjantī ti attho. *Vipākāvyākataṇ ekaṇ khandhan* ti ettha yaṇ vipākāvyākatassa vatthu okkantikkhaṇe saha-jātapaccayo hoti, taṇ purejātapaccayabhājanīyattā idha na gahetabbaṇ. Ye pi kusalādayo

¹ Above, p. 3.² M. i, 265.³ Above, p. 78.⁴ Bm. omits. But cf. above, p. 3 f. with p. 78.⁵ Above, p. 79.

āruppe purejātapaccayaṃ na labhanti, te pi purejātapaccaya-bhājanīyato yeva idha na gahetabbā, āraṇṇaṃ pana niyamato purejātapaccayabhāvaṃ na labhati. Rūpāyatanaṃ hi cakkhuvīññāpādīnaṃ yeva purejātapaccayatanaṃ sādheṇti, manovīññāpadhātuyā atītānāgatāni pi āraṇṇaṃ honti yeva, tasmā idha na gahitaṃ. Khandhavāseṇa hi ayaṃ desanā, na viññāpadhātuvaseṇa. *Vipākavyākataṃ ekaṃ khandhan* ti desanāya ca sabbā pi viññāpadhātuyo gahitā, na cakkhuvīññāpadhātu-ādayo evā ti.

Pacchājāte kusalākusalānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Avyākata-sāpi upatthambhako va, na janako, tasmā uppajjati pacchājātapaccayā ti evaṃ vattabbo ekadhammo pi natthi ti pacchājātapaccayavaseṇa vissajjanaṃ na kataṃ.

Āsevanapaccaye kāmaṃ sabbā kiriyā āsevanapaccayaṃ na labhanti. Labbhamānavaseṇa pana *kiriyāvyākataṃ* ti vuttaṃ, tasmā javanakiriyā v' ettha gahitā ti veditabbā.

Kamma-paccaye kusalākusalesu ekakkhapiko kamma-paccayo veditabbo. Tathā kiriyāvyākate. Vipākavyākate pana nānākkhapiko pi. Tathā paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṃ. Cittasamutthānaṃ pana ekakkhapiko. Kaṭattā-rūpaṃ nānākkhapiko va. Tathā asaṅkhasattarūpaṃ. Kaṭattā-rūpaṃ pan' ettha jīvitīndriyaṃ. Sesāṃ na ekantato kamma-samutthānattā upādā-rūpaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sante pi idha kamma-samutthānam eva adhippetāṃ.

Vipākapaccaye¹ kusalākusalaṃ [kiriyāṇ ca]² na labbhatī ti avyākatavaseṇ' eva vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. *Cittasamutthānaṃ* ti vipākacittasamutthānam eva. *Kaṭattā-rūpaṃ* ti yathā-lābhavaseṇa indriyarūpaṇ ca vatthurūpaṇ ca. *Upādā-rūpaṃ* ti tad-avaseṇaṃ tasmiṃ samaye vijjamānaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ.

Āhārapaccaye³ sabbesaṃ pi kusalādīnaṃ khandhānaṃ citta-samutthānarūpassa ca⁴ arūpāhāravaseṇa uppatti veditabbā. Tathā *paṭisaṇḍhikkhaṇe mahābhūtānaṃ. Cittasamutthānaṃ* ti bhavaṅgādi citta-samutthānaṃ. *Āhārasamutthānaṃ* ti kabalīkārahārasamutthānaṃ citta-samutthānaṃ ti kusalākusala-citta-samutthānam eva. Paccayavibhaṅgavāre āhārapaṭipāṭiyā⁵ paṭhamaṃ kabalīkāro āhāro dassito. Idha pana

¹ Above, p. 80.

² S. omits bracketed words.

³ Bm. "paccayā; S. "paccayaṃ.

⁴ S. "rūpass' eva.

⁵ Above, p. 5.

kusalāṇaṃ dhammaṃ ti pucchāvasena paṭhamāṇaṃ arūpāhārā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Indriyapaccaye Paccayavibhange¹ indriyapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamāṇaṃ cakkhundriyādini dassitāni. Idha pana² kusalādi pucchāvasena paṭhamāṇaṃ arūpindriyānaṃ paccayatā dassitā. Tattha kusalādisu yathā-lābhāvasena arūpindriyā gahetabbā. Asaññasattānaṃ bhūtarūpesu pi jīvitindriyaṃ ti.

Jhānamaggapaccayesu hetupaccayasadisam eva vissajjanaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha hetupaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Sampayuttapaccaye vissajjanaṇ ārammaṇapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Vippayuttapaccaye *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentehi uppajjanti ti³ attho. *Khandhā vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti vatthuṇ paṭicca khandhā vippayuttapaccayā vatthunā vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentena [khandhā]⁴ uppajjanti ti attho. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti khandhe paṭicca vippayuttapaccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ rūpaṇ khandhehi vippayuttapaccayataṇ sādhentehi uppajjanti ti attho. Sesavissajjanesu pi *vatthuṇ vippayuttapaccayā* ti ādisu pi vuttanayen' eva attho veditabbo. Vipākāvyākate c' ettha vatthugahaṇenacakkhādini sanga-hitabbāni. *Ekāṇ mahābhūtaṇ* ti ādi rūpāvyākatassa paṭicca-bhāvaṇ⁵ dassetuṇ vuttaṇ. *Cittasamuṭṭhānaṇ* ti avyākata-cittasamuṭṭhānam pi kusalākusalacittasamuṭṭhānam pi.

Atthipaccaye sabbaṇ saha-jātapaccayagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha *sahajātapaccayāsadisam* ti vuttaṇ.

Natthi-vigatā ārammaṇapaccayagahitā.

Avigataṇ saha-jātagahitaṇ. Ten' ev' ettha ārammaṇapaccayasadisam saha-jātapaccayasadisam ti vuttaṇ.

Ime tevīsati paccayā ti⁶ sankhipitvā dassitānaṃ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. *Vitthāretabbā* ti yā pucchā vissajjanaṇ labhanti, tāsaṇ vasena vitthāretabbā. Ayaṇ hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlake paccayānulome Paṭicavārassa kusallatikavissajjane atthavannaṇā.

¹ Above, p. 5.

² Above, p. 81.

³ B. uppajjati ti.

⁴ Bm. omits.

⁵ Bm. paccaya°.

⁶ Above, p. 83.

Idāni ye ettha hetupaccayādisu ekekasmīṃ paccaye vissajjanavārā laddhā, te gaṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā navā* ti¹ ādi āradhayaṃ.

Tattha *hetuyā navā* ti pucchāvissajjananavārā honti, seyyathidaṃ:

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) kusalena avyākataṃ
- (3) kusalena kusalāvyākataṃ
- (4) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (5) akusalena avyākataṃ
- (6) akusalena akusalāvyākataṃ
- (7) avyākatena avyākataṃ
- (8) kusalāvyākatena avyākataṃ
- (9) akusalāvyākatena avyākataṃ ti.

Ārammaṇe tīṇi ti

- (1) kusalena kusalaṃ
- (2) akusalena akusalaṃ
- (3) avyākatena avyākataṃ.

Adhipatiyā *navā* ti *hetuyā* vuttasadisā va. Dvādasasu hi paccayesu nava *navā* ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni hetupaccayasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Dasasu paccayesu tīpi tīṇi ti vuttaṃ. Sabbesu pi pucchāvissajjanāni ārammaṇasadisān' eva; Vibhange pana atthi viseso. Aññamaññaṃ paccayasmiṃ hi avyākatapadassa vissajjane rūpaṃ pi labbhati. Tatthā purejātapaccaye. Āsevanapaccaye vipākāni ceva vithicittāni ca na labbhanti. *Vipāke ekan* ti avyākatena² avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sankhepato *nava*, *tīṇi*, *ekan* ti tividho va vāraparicchedo. Vitthārato dvādasā navakā dasa tikā ekaṃ ekaṃ ti sabbesu pi tevisatiyā paccayesu ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ vārasataṃ hoti. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ ca pucchā sataṃ. Ekūnacattālīsādhikaṃ pucchāvissajjanasatan ti pi tass' eva nāmaṃ.

Evam hetupaccayādike ekamūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetvā tato paresu dumūlakādisu vitthāradesanaṃ sankhipitvā ekamūlake dassitāya desanāya labbhamānagaṇanaṃ yeva ādāya vāraparicchedaṃ dassetuṃ dumūlake tāva *hetupaccayā*

¹ Above, p. 84.

² Bm. omits.

ceva ārammaṇena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca yattha navahi bhavitabbaṃ, tattha tayo pañhā honti ti dassanattarū vuttaṃ. Vipākapade pana vipākapadena saddhiṃ sesapaccayayojanāsu ca eko pañho hoti. Iti yaṃ hetthā avocumha bahu gaṇano pi paccayo abahu, gaṇanena saddhiṃ vutto, tena samānagaṇano hoti ti taṃ suvuttam eva.

Idāni ye ārammaṇādīnaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena ekamūlakādayo dassetabbā, tesu ekamūlako tāva hetu ekamūlaken' eva sadiso ti ekasmim pi paccayena dassito. Ārammaṇapaccayavasena pana dumūlake gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ *ārammaṇapaccayā hetuyā tīni, adhipatīyā tīni . . . pe . . . avigate tīni* ti vuttaṃ. Ettha ca *ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā tīni . . . pe . . . avigate tīni* ti vattabbe hetupaccayādayo paccayā bahugaṇanā, tesāṃ ūnataragaṇanehi ca samānagaṇanehi ca saddhiṃ saṃsandane yā gaṇanā labbhati, taṃ dassetuṃ ārammaṇapaccayassa purimabhāge tītam pi hetupaccayaṃ pacchimabhāge va tīpetvā ārammaṇapaccayā hetupaccayā tīni ti vuttaṃ. Ten' etaṃ āvikaṇṇoti. Ārammaṇapaccayo yena yena bahutaragaṇanena vā samānagaṇanena vā paccayena saddhiṃ duka-tikāḍibhedāṃ gacchati, sabbattha tīn' eva pañhāvissajjanāni veditabbāni. Vipākapaccayena pana saddhiṃ saṃsandane ekaṃ eva labbhati. Taṃ vipākapaccayādikāya gaṇanāya āvibhavissatī ti idha na dassitaṃ. Yā c' esā dumūlake gaṇanā dassitā, timūlakādisu pi esā va gaṇanā ti ārammaṇapaccayavasena timūlakādayo na vitthāritā.

Idāni adhipatipaccayādivasena dumūlakādisu gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ *adhipatipaccayā, hetupaccayā navā* ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tatthāpi vuttanāyena' eva paccayasanniveso veditabbo. Yathā ca adhipatipaccayā hetupaccayā nava, evaṃ sesesu pi hetunā samānagaṇanāsu nav' eva. Iti yo yo paccayo ādinhi tīṭṭhati, tena tena saddhiṃ samānagaṇanānaṃ saṃsandanaṃ¹ ādinhi tīṭṭassa vasena gaṇanā hoti. Tena pana saddhiṃ ūnataragaṇanānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ yeva vasena gaṇanā hoti ti veditabbā.² Yathā ca ārammaṇapaccayavasena evaṃ adhipatipaccayavasenāpi [tato padesaṃ samānantarādīnaṃ vasenāpi]³ timūlakādayo na vitthāritā, tasmā

¹ S. saṃsandane.

² B. veditabbo.

³ S. omits.

dumūlake dassitagāṇanāvasen' eva sabbattha sā veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ ekekaṇ paccayaṇ mūlaṇ kātun asajjhāyamaggena gaṇetabbā ti.

Paccayānulomaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Paccanīyaṇ pana yasmā kusalapade na labbhati, kusala-dhammassa hetupaccayena vinā anuppattito, tasma *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paṭiceā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha *na-hetupaccayā* ti hetupaccayaapaṭikkhepo. Hetupaccayaṇ vinā aññena paccayena uppajjati ti attho. *Vichikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho* ti ayaṇ hi sampayuttadhammānañ ceva cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa ca sayañhetupaccayo hoti. Aññassa pana sampayuttahetuno abhāvā na-hetupaccayā uppajjati ti ṭhapetvā hetupaccayaṇ sesehi attano anurūpaccayehi uppajjati. Iminā nayena sabbapaccayaapaṭikkhepesu attho veditabbo. *Ahetukaṇ vipākavyākatan* ti idaṇ rūpasamuṭṭhāpakavasen' eva veditabbaṇ. Aññesu pi eva-rūpesu es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatipaccaye kāmaṇ adhipati pi attanā saddhiṇ dutiyassa adhipatino abhāvā na-adhipatipaccayaṇ¹ labhati. Yathā pana vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagato moho ahetuko, na tathā adhipatayo² nirādhipati. Chandādisu pana aññataraṇ adhipatiṇ akatvā kusalādīnaṇ uppattikāle sabbe pi kusalādayo nirādhipatino, tasmā mohaṇ [viya]³ visuṇ adhipati-mattam eva anuddharitvā sabbasangāhikavasena esā *ekaṇ khandhaṇ paṭicca tayo khandhā* ti adikā desanā katā ti veditabbā.

Na-anantara-na-samanantaresu na-ārammaṇe viya rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ *na-ārammaṇapaccaya-sadisaṇ* ti.⁴

Sahajātapaccayo parihīno. Yathā c' esa, tathā nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayā pi.⁵ Kiṇkāraṇā? Etehi vinā kassaci anuppattito. Sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye pi hi paṇḍakkhāya eko pi rūpārūpadhammo na uppajjati, tasmā te parihīnā.

¹ S. adhipatipaccayaṇ na.

² S. adhipati yeva nirādhipati.

³ S. omits.

⁴ Above, p. 88.

⁵ I.e. §§ 5, 6, p. 89 and §§ 21, 24, p. 93.

Na-aññamaññapaccaya-vibhange paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākavyākate khandhe paṭicca kaṭuttā-rūpan ti hadayavatthu-vajjā veditabbā.¹

Na-upanissaya-vibhange rūpan eva paccayuppannaṇ. Taṇ hi upanissaya-paccayaṇ na labhati. Arūpaṇ pana kiñcāpi ārammaṇūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayena labheyya, anantarūpanissayamuttakaṇ pana natthi. Tena vuttaṇ na-ārammaṇa-paccayasadisaṇ ti.

Na-purejāte cillasamutthānarūpan ti² pañcavokāravasena vuttaṇ. Na-pacchājātapaccayā ti ettha saha-jāta-purejāta-paccayasankhataṇ gacchanti, tasmā saha-jātapaccayasadisā ettha pāli. Sā na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritā ti idha sankhittā.

Na-āsevanapaccaye kusalākusalā paṭhamajavanavasena veditabbā. Tathā kiriyāvyākataṇ. Pāli pana idhāpi na-adhipatipaccaye vitthāritavasena veditabbā. Ten' ev' āha: na-pacchājātapaccayam pi na-āsevanapaccayam pi na-adhipatipaccayasadisaṇ ti.

Na-kamma-paccaye³ vipākacetanā nānākhaṇikakamma-paccayaṇ labhati ti na gahitā.

Na-āhārapaccaye ekaccaṇ rūpan eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tatha na-indriya-paccaye.

Na-jhānapaccaye pañca viññāṇadhammā ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ. Pañcaviññāṇasmiṇ hi vedanā ca cittekkaggatā ca dubbalattā upanijjhānalakkhaṇaṇ na pāpūnanti ti jhānapaccaye na gahitā.

Na-maggapaccaye ahetukavipākakiriyaṇ ceva ekaccaṇ ca rūpaṇ paccayuppannaṇ.

Na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatesu rūpan eva paccayuppannaṇ. Tena vuttaṇ na-ārammaṇapaccayasadisaṇ ti.⁴

Na-hetuyā dve ti⁵ ekamūlakagaṇanā yathā pālim eva nīyyāti. Dumūlake na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṇ ti ettha kiñcāpi bahugaṇanena saddhiṇ ūnataragaṇanassa saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena na-hetuyā viya dvīhi bhavitabbaṇ. Na-ārammaṇavasena pana arūpadhammānaṇ parihīnattā avyākataṇ paṭicca rūpāvyākataṇ uppattiṇ sandhāya

¹ B. -vajjaṇ veditabbaṇ.

² Above, p. 91.

⁴ Above, p. 93.

³ Above, p. 90.

⁵ Above, p. 94.

ekan ti vuttaṇ. Sabbesu ekakesu pi es' eva nayo. Dve ti vuttaṭṭhāne pana na-hetuyā laddhavasena vāradvayaṇ vedi-tabbaṇ. Timūlakādisu pana sabbesu na-ārammaṇapaccaya-ssa aparihinattā ekam eva vissajjanan ti ayaṇ paccanī-kena hetupaccayaṇ ādiṇ katvā ekamūlakādisu gaṇanā. Na-ārammaṇapaccayādayo pana ekamūlake tāva purimena sadisattā idhāpi na dassitā yeva. Na-ārammaṇapaccaya-vasena dumūlake *na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-hetuyā ekaṇ* ti¹ na-hetu-dumūlake vuttam eva. *Na-adhipatiyā pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇapaccaye laddhavasena veditabbā ti evaṇ sab-basaṇsandanesu ūnataragaṇanass' eva paccayassa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Yattha yattha ca na-ārammaṇapaccayo pavisati, tattha tattha rūpam eva paccayuppannaṇ. Na-anantara-na-samantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatapaccayā-naṇ pavitṭhatṭhāne pi es' eva nayo. Na-āhāra-na-indriya-na-jhāna-na-maggapaccayā sabbattha sadisavissajjanā. Sa-hajātādi catukkaṇ idhāpi parihīnam evā ti idam ettha lak-khaṇaṇ. Iminā pana lakkhaṇena sabbesu dumūlakādisu ayaṇ paccayo mūlaṇ, ayam ettha dumūlako, ayaṇ timūlako, ayaṇ sabbamūlako ti sallakhetvā ūnatara-gaṇanassa paccaya-ssa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā.

Paccayapaccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitāṇ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṇ.*]

Idāni anulomapaccanīye² gaṇanaṇ dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe pañcā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha hetādhipati-magga-paccayesu anulomato ṭhitesu saha-jātādayo cattāro, sabbatṭhānikapaccayā āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggapaccayā cattāro ti ime aṭṭha paccanīyato na labbhanti. Hetupaccayādi vasena hi uppajjamāno dhammo ime aṭṭha paccaye alabhanto nāma natthi. Ārammaṇa-anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-sampayutta-natthi-vigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ṭhitesu arūpaṭṭhānikā paccanīkato na labbhanti. Na hi ārammaṇapaccayādihi uppajjamāno anantara-samanantarapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Saha-jāta-aññamañña-nissaya-

¹ Above, p. 95.

² Above, p. 96.

kamma-āhāra-indriya-atthi-avigatapaccayesu pana anulomato ñhitesu cattāro sabbatthānikā yeva paccanikato na labbhanti. Etesaṃ hi paccayānaṃ vasena uppajjamāno sabbatthānike alabhanto nāma natthi. Pacchājātapaccayassa anulomato ñhānaṃ nāma natthi. Evaṃ sesesu anulomato ñhitesu ye ca na labbhanti, te sallakkhetvā sabbesu pi dumūla-kādisu nāyesu tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ūnatara-gaṇanānaṃ yeva vasena gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

Paccayānulomapaccanīyaṃ nīttitvaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Idāni paccanīyānulome¹ gaṇanaṃ dassetuṃ, *na-hetupaccayā ārammane dve* ti ādi āradhmaṃ. Tattha hetumhi paccanikato ñhite ñhapetvā adhipatiṃ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Pacchājāto pana anulomato sabbatth' eva na labbhanti. Yen' eva paccayā arūpānaṃ yevā ti vuttā, tesu purejātāṃ ca āsevanaṃ ca ñhapetvā avasesesu sattasu paccanikato ñhitesu sesā arūpatthānikā anulomato na labbhanti. Yo hi ārammaṇādihi na uppajjati, na so anantarādayo labhati. Paṭisandhivipāko pana purejātato sabbavipāko ca saddhiṃ kiriyā manodhātuyā āsevanato anuppajjamāno pi anantarādayo labhati, tasmā purejātāṃ ca āsevanaṃ ca ñhapetvā ti vuttaṃ. Purejāta-pacchājāta-āsevana-vipāka-vippayuttesu paccanikato ñhitesu ekaṃ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Kamma-paccaye paccanikato ñhite ñhapetvā vipāka-paccayaṃ avasesā anulomato labbhanti. Āhāra-indriyesu paccanikato ñhitesu, ñhapetvā sabbatthānike ceva aññamañña-kamma-āhāra-indriyapaccaye ca, avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Itare yujjamānakavasena labbhanti. Jhāna-paccaye paccanikato ñhite hetādhipati-āsevana-maggapaccayā anulomato na labbhanti. Maggapaccaye paccanikato ñhite hetādhipatipaccayo anulomato na labbhanti. Vippayuttapaccaye paccanikato ñhite purejātapaccayaṃ ñhapetvā avasesā anulomato na labbhanti. Evaṃ tesu paccayesu paccanikato ñhitesu ye ye anulomato labbhanti ñhite ye ye anulomato na labbhanti, te te ñatvā, tesāṃ tesāṃ

¹ Above, p. 102.

paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ūnataragaṇanānaṃ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā dumūlakādisu ca nāyesu yaṃ yaṃ paccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā sese dukādayo dassitā, te te labbhamānā labbhamānapaccayavasena yathā yathā dassitā, tathā tathā sādhukaṃ sallaṃkhetabbā. Tattha yaṃ na-hetuvāsena dumūlakādayo nāye dassentena *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇapaccayā na-āsevanapaccayā* ti¹ vatvā yāva āsevanā sabbaṃ sadisaṃ ti vuttaṃ, tassa na-aññamaññapaccayā sahaajāte etaṃ ti ādihi sadisaṃ veditabbā.

Yaṃ pana *na-kamme gaṇite pañca pañhā* ti² Sīhalabbhāsāya likhitaṃ. Tass' attho: na-hetupaccayaṃ ādiṃ katvā, *na-kammapaccayā* ti evaṃ na-kammapaccayena ghaṭite *sahajāte ekaṃ* ti evaṃ dassitā pañc' eva paccayā anulomato labbhanti, na aññe ti. Evaṃ aññesu pi evarūpesu thānesu vyañjanaṃ anādiyitvā adhippetattho yeva gaḥetabbo. Evarūpaṃ hi vyañjanaṃ attano saññāni bandhanatthaṃ Porāṇehi saka-saka-bhāsāya likhitaṃ. Api ca imasmiṃ paccanīyānulome paccayuppannadhammesu pi atthidhammo kammapaccayaṃ labhati, na indriyapaccayaṃ. So asaññesu ceva pañcavokāre pavatte ca rūpajīvitindriyavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo maggapaccayaṃ labhati, na hetupaccayaṃ. So vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagata-³mohavasena veditabbo. Atthidhammo jhānapaccayaṃ labhati, na maggapaccayaṃ. So manodhātu ahetukamanoviññādhātuvasena veditabbo. Yattha kaṭattā-rūpāni nānākhaṇikakammavaseṇ' eva kammapaccayaṃ labhanti, tattha rūpadhammā hetādhipatipipākindriyajhānamaggapaccayena labhanti. Sabbatthānikā paccanīyā na honti. Ahetuke adhipatipaccayo natthi ti imesaṃ pi pakiṇṇakānaṃ vasaṇ' ettha gaṇanavāro asammohato veditabbo. Tatr' āyaṃ nayo *na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe dve* ti⁴ ettha tāva ahetukamoho ceva ahetukavipākakiriyā ca paccayuppannaṃ, tasmā akusaleṇ' ākusaleṇ' avyākataṇa ca avyākataṃ sandhāy' ettha dve ti vuttaṃ. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

Āsevane pana vipākaṃ na labbhati. Tathā kiriyamano dhātu. Tasmā kiriyā-hetu manoviññādhātuvasen' ettha

¹ Above, *ibid.*

² Above, *ibid.* B. gaṇhātīti for pañhā ti.

³ B. sahaajāta.

⁴ Above, *ibid.* Na-hetupaccayā Ā 2.

avyākatenā avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. *Vīpāke ekaṃ* ti avyākatenā avyākataṃ eva. *Magge ekaṃ* ti akusalena akusalam eva. Na-ārammaṇamūlake *hetuyā pañcā* ti rūpam eva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Taṃ hi kusalāṃ akusalāṃ avyākataṃ kusal'avyākataṃ akusal'avyākatañi cā ti pañca koṭṭhāse paṭicca uppajjati. Sabba pañcakesu es' eva nayo. *Aññamaññe ekaṃ* ti bhūtarūpāni vatthuṃ ca¹ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Tāni hi na-ārammaṇapaccayā aññamaññapaccayā uppajjanti² ti mūlake pi es' eva nayo.

Na-adhipatimūlake *hetuyā navā* ti³ anulome hetum hi vuttān' eva. [Nava]⁴ tiñi ti ādini pi heṭṭhā 'nulorae vuttasadisān' eva. Timūlake *dve* ti heṭṭhā na-hetupaccayā ārammaṇe vuttasadisān' eva.

Na-purejātamūlake *hetuyā sattū* ti heṭṭhā āruppe kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paṭiccā ti⁵ ādinā nayena purejāte dassitān' eva. Sabbasattakesu es' eva nayo.

Na-kammamūlake *hetuyā tīnī* ti⁶ ādisu cetanā va paccayuppannā, tasmiṃ kusalāṃ akusalāṃ avyākatañi ca paṭicca uppattiṃ sandhāya tiñi ti vuttaṃ. Iminā nayena ekaṃ dve tiñi ti pañca satta navā ti āgataṭṭhānesu gāṇanā veditabbā. Cattāri cha aṭṭhā ti imā pana tisso gāṇanā natth' eva.

*Paccayapaccaniyānulomaṃ nīṭṭhilaṃ.
Nīṭṭhilaṃ ca paṭicavārassu atthavaṇṇanā.*

[Sahajātavāro.]

Sahajātavāre kusalāṃ dhammaṃ sahajāto ti⁷ kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca tena sahajāto hutvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paṭicavāre vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṃ. Avasāne pan' assa *paṭiccatthāṃ nāma sahajātattāṃ, sahajātattāṃ nāma paṭiccatthān* ti⁸ idaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṃ vārāṇaṃ atthato ninnānākaranabhāvadassanatthaṃ vuttaṃ. Atthato hi ete dve pi ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ sante pi aññamaññassa atthaniyāmanatthaṃ vuttā. *Cakkhū ca paṭicca rūpe cā* ti ādisu hi asaha-

¹ S. bhūtarūpaṃ sandhāya.

² S. Taṃ hi . . . uppajjati.

³ Above, p. 103.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ Above, p. 89 (10, § i).

⁶ Above, p. 104.

⁷ Above, p. 107.

⁸ Above, p. 109.

jātam pi paṭicca uppajjati ti vuccati. Sahajātam pi ca upādā-rūpaṃ bhūtarūpassa paccayo na hoti. Iti Paṭicca-vāre na saha-jātapaccayabhāvaṃ, Sahajātavāre na ca paṭiccā ti vuttassa saha-jātabhāvaṃ niyāmetuṃ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā bujjihanakānaṃ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvīlāsena nirutti-paṭisambhidaṃ pabbheda-jānanavasena cā ti ete ubho pi vuttā ti.

Sahajātavāravanṇanā nīttitā.

[*Paccayavāravanṇanā.*]

Paccayavāre *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ paccayā* ti¹ kusala-dhamme paṭiṭṭhito hutvā, kusalaṃ dhammaṃ nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā attho. *Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ paccayā* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ nissaya-paccayaṃ katvā tayo khandhā up-pajjanti hetu-paccayā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabba-padesu attho veditabbo.

Vatthuṃ paccayā vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā khandhā ti idaṃ pañcavokāre pavattivasena vuttaṃ. Pañcavokāre pavattiyaṃ hi khandhānaṃ purejātavatthu nissaya-paccayo hoti. Paṭiccaṭṭhassa pana saha-jātaṭṭhattā Paṭiccavāre esa nayo na labbhati ti paṭisandhiyaṃ saha-jātam eva vatthuṃ sandhāya *vatthuṃ paṭicca khandhā* ti vuttaṃ. *Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ, ca vatthuṃ ca paccayā tayo khandhā* ti² ādisu pi iminā va nayena attho veditabbo. Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā kusalo avyākato cā ti kusalāvyākātānaṃ hetu-paccaya-vasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Kusalu-pattikhaṇasmiṃ hi vatthuṃ nissāya kusalā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhāne ca mahābhūte nissāya cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ upādārūpaṃ hetu-paccaya-vasena ekato uppajjati. Iti paccaya-bhūta-ssa avyākata-ssa nānatte pi paccayuppannānaṃ hetu-paccaya-vasena ekato uppattiṃ sandhāy' etaṃ vuttaṃ ti veditabbaṃ. Aññesu hi evarūpesu ṭhānesu es' eva nayo.

Evaṃ imasmiṃ hetu-paccaye saha-jātaṃ ca purejātaṃ ca nissayaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā. Tattha khandhā ceva bhūtā ca saha-jāta-vasena, vatthu saha-jāta-purejāta-vasena gahitaṃ. Paṭiccavāre pana saha-jāta-vasena paccayo labbhati, tasmā tattha nav' eva pañhā vissaj-

¹ Above, p. 110.

² Above, p. 111.

jitā. Ye pan' ete ettha sattarasa pañhā vissajjitā, tesu ekādike ekāvasāne vissajjane kusalādisu ekapaccayato eko paccayuppanno; ekādike dukāvasāne ekapaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno; dukādike ekāvasāne nānāpaccayato eko paccayuppanno; dukādike dukāvasāne nānāpaccayato nānāpaccayuppanno. Ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi iminā v' upāyena pañhavissajjanapabhedo veditabbo. Yaṃ pan' etaṃ ārammaṇapaccaye *vatthuy paccayā khandhā* ti¹ vuttaṃ, taṃ paṭisandhikkhaṇe vipākakkhandhe yeva sandhāya vuttaṃ. Cakkhuvinnāṇādini avyākatāṃ nissāya ārammaṇapaccayena uppajjantānaṃ pabhedadassanattāṃ vuttāni. Puna *vatthuy paccayā* ti pavatte vipākakiriyāvyākatānaṃ uppattidassanattāṃ vuttaṃ. Sesāṃ purimanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Evaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇapaccaye saha-jātāṃ ca purejātāṃ ca paccayaṃ katvā satta pañhā vissajjitā.

Tattha khandhā saha-jātavasena, vatthu saha-jātapurejātavasena, cakkhāyatanādini purejātavasen' eva gahitāni. Paṭiccavāre pana saha-jātavasen' eva paccayo labbhati. Tasmā tattha tayo va pañhā vissajjitā.

Adhipatipaccaye vipākāvyākatāṃ lokuttaram eva veditabbaṃ. Anantarasamanantarā rūpābhāvena ārammaṇasa disā.

Parato āsevana-natthi-vigatesu pi es' eva nayo.

Saha-jātapaccaye *katattā-rūpaṃ upādā-rūpaṃ* ti² upādā-rūpasankhātāṃ katattā-rūpaṃ. Idaṃ asaṇṇasattānaṃ yeva rūpaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Cakkhāyatanādini pañcavokāra-vasena vuttāni.

Aññamaññapaccaye ca yathā ārammaṇapaccayā, *evaṃ* ti³ vissajjanasamataṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ. Paccayuppannesu pana nānattaṃ atthi.

Upaṇissayapaccaye *ārammaṇapaccayasadisā* ti rūpābhāvato pi vissajjanasamatāya pi vuttaṃ. *Vatthuy purejātapaccayā* ti ādinaṃ Paṭiccavāre vuttanayen' ev' attho gahetabbo.

Kammaṇapaccaye *ānā* ti⁴ kusalapaccayā kusalo avyākato kusalāvyākato cā ti evaṃ tīṇi ti veditabbāni. Akusale pi es' eva nayo.

Vippayuttapaccaye *khandhe vippayuttapaccayā* ti⁵ khandhe

¹ Above, p. 112.

² Above, p. 113.

³ Above, p. 114.

⁴ Above, p. 116.

⁵ Above, p. 118.

nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. *Khandhā vatthun vippayutta paccayā* ti khandhā vatthun nissāya vippayuttapaccayā uppajjanti ti attho. Sesan heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabban.

Idāni yathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanavasena dassetuṇ *hetuyā sattarasā* ti ādim āha.¹ Tattha *hetuyā sattarasā* ti kusalena kusalaṇ, kusalena avyākataṇ, kusalena kusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ kusalavasena ekādikāni ekāvasānāni dve dukāvasānan ekan ti tīni vuttani honti. Tathā akusalāvasena. Avyākatena avyākataṇ, ten' eva kusalaṇ akusalaṇ kusalāvyākataṇ akusalāvyākataṇ ca. Kusalāvyākatehi kusalaṇ avyākataṇ kusalāvyākataṇ. Akusalāvyākatehi akusalaṇ avyākataṇ akusalāvyākatan ti evaṇ sattarasa veditabbāni.

Ārammaṇe sattā ti kusalena kusalaṇ, akusalena akusalaṇ, avyākatena avyākataṇ, kusalaṇ, akusalaṇ, kusalāvyākatena kusalaṇ, akusalāvyākatena akusalan ti evaṇ satta.

Vipāke ekan ti avyākatena avyākatam eva. Evam ettha sattarasa satta ekan ti tayo vāraparicchedā honti. Tesu dvādasa sattarasakā, dasa sattakā, ekaṇ ekan ti te sabbe sādhuṇ sallakkhetvā paranto duka-tikādivasena paccayasasandane ūnataraḡaṇanussa vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sakkā hi imāya gaṇanāya dukamūlakādisu vāraparicchede jānitun ti.

Puna *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo* ti anāmasitvā gaṇanavasen' eva vāraparicchedaṇ dassetuṇ, *hetupaccayā ārammaṇe sattā* ti ādi āradhaṇ. Tattha *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā kusalo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā ārammanapaccayā*. *Kusalaṇ ekaṇ khandhaṇ paccayā tayo khandhā* ti iminā nayena ārammaṇe laddhavissajjanāni vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṇ tāva Anulomanayo.²

Paccaniye³ pana kusalaṇ na labbhatī ti *akusalaṇ dhammaṇ paccayā* ti akusalam eva ādiṇ katvā vissajjanaṇ āradhaṇ. Taṇ yathā pālim eva niyāmeti. Yaṇ h' ettha vattabbaṇ siyā, taṇ Paṭiccavārassa Paccaniye vuttam eva. Yaṇ pan' etaṇ Paccaniye laddhavissajjanaparicchedaṇ gaṇano dassetuṇ *na-hetuyā cattārī* ti ādi vuttaṇ. Tattha cattārī sattarasa satta pañca tīpi ekan ti cha paricchedā. Tesan vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasasandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Yo

¹ Above, p. 121.

² B. anulome nayo.

³ Above, p. 122.

hi paccayo sattarasa vissajjanāni labhati, tena saddhiṃ sadisasasandane sattarasa, ūnatarasasandane sesā cha pi paricchedā labbhanti. Evaṃ sesesu pi adhikaparicchedaṃ ṭhapetvā samasamā ca ūnatarā ca labbhanti ti. Ettha ca adhikatarā na labbhanti ti ayam ettha niyamo. Samasamā pana unātarā ca atthāvirodhe sati labbhanti. Ten' ettha *na-hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe ekaṃ* ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Ettha hi na-hetuyā catunnaṃ, na-ārammaṇe pañcannaṃ āgatattā na-hetuvasena cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-ārammaṇena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana sārammaṇa-² dhammo virujjhatī ti *akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo dhammo, avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti tiṇi vissajjanāni parihīnāni. *Avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā avyākato* ti rūpavasena ekam eva vuttaṃ. Evaṃ sabbattha viruddhāviruddhaṃ ſātvā labbhamānaparicchedo veditabbo. Api c' ettha idaṃ nayamatthadassanaṃ *na-adhipatīyā cattārī* ti na-hetuyā laddhān' eva. Sesacatukkesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-anantare ekaṃ* ti ahetukacittasamutthānassa ceva sesarūpassa ca vasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Evaṃ sabbesu ekakesu yujjamānakarūpaṃ jānitabbaṃ. *Na-purejāte dve* ti idhāpi na-hotuvasena cattārī ti vattabbaṃ siyā. Na-purejātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā pana *avyākataṃ dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo, akusalaṃ ca avyākataṃ ca dhammaṃ paccayā akusalo* ti vatthu purejātavasena dve vissajjanāni parihīnāni. Āruppe pana ahetukamohassa ahetukakiriyāya³ ca vasena dve vuttāni. *Na-vippayutte dve* ti aruppe ahetukā kusalakiriyāvasena dve. No-natthi-no-vigatesu *ekaṃ* ti sabbassa rūpassa vasena avyākatena avyākataṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Tikādisu apubbaṃ natthi. 'Na-ārammaṇa-mūlake pana *pañcā* ti na-ārammaṇe laddhān' eva. *Na-kamme ekaṃ* ti ettha cittasamutthānaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca aga-hetvā sesarūpavasena avyākatena avyākataṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-adhipatimūlake *na-purejāte sattā* ti na-purejāte laddhān' eva. *Na-pacchājāte sattarasā* ti imāni pi tattha laddhā sattaras' eva. Na-anantara-na-samanantara-na-aññamañña-na-upanissaya-na-sampayutta-no-natthi-no-vigatamūlakāni

¹ Above, p. 126.² B. āram°.³ B. °kriyassa.

na-ārammaṇamūlakasadisān' eva. Iminā va nayamattadassanena sabbattha āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabban ti.

Paccanīyaṇ nīṭṭhitaṇ.

Iminā yeva pana lakkhaṇena anulomaṇ purato katvā, Anulomapaccanīye Paccanīyaṇ purato katvā, Paccanīyānulome ca gaṇanaparicchedo āgatānāgataṇ labbhamānālabbhamānañ ca veditabbaṇ.

Paccayavāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhītā.

[*Nissayavāraṇṇanā.*]

Nissayavāre *kusalaṇ dhammaṇ nissāyā* ti¹ kusalaṇ dhammaṇ patitṭhaṭṭhena nissayaṇ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha Paccayavāre vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṇ. Avasāne pan' assa paccayaṭṭhaṇ nāma nissayaṭṭhaṇ, nissayatthaṇ nāma paccayatthan ti idaṇ abhinnaṇ pi etesaṇ vāraṇaṇ atthato ninnānākāraṇabhāvadassanattaṇ vuttaṇ. Atthato hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya ninnānākāraṇā. Evaṇ sante pi añña-maññaṇ atthassa niyāmanattaṇ² vuttā. Avijjāpaccayā sankhārā ti ādisu hi anissāyavattamānaṇ nānākhaṇikam pi paccayā uppajjati ti vuttaṇ. Añña-maññaṇ alliyitvā ṭhita-katṭhādisu ekaṇ ekassa nissayapaccayo na hoti. Tathā upādā-rūpaṇ mahābhūtaṇ nissayapaccayo na hoti yeva. Iti Paccayavāre na-nissayapaccayabhāvaṇ, Nissayavāre na ca paccayā ti vuttassa saha-jāta-purejātabhāvaṇ niyāmetuṇ ubho p' ete vuttā. Api ca tathā-bujjhanakānaṇ ajjhāsaya-vasena desanāvīlāsena niruttipatisambhidāppabhedajānana-vasena cā ti eke ubho pi vuttā ti.

Nissayavāraṇṇanā nīṭṭhītā.

¹ Above, p. 137.

² B. atthanīyāma°.

[Saṃsaṭṭhavāravanāna.]

Saṃsaṭṭhavāre *kusalāṃ dhammaṃ saṃsaṭṭho* ti¹ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ ekuppādādi lakkhaṇena sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā ti attho. *Kusalāṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ saṃsaṭṭho* ti kusalaṃ ekaṃ khandhaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā *tuyo khandhā uppaṃjanti hetupaccayā* ti vuttaṃ hoti. Iminā upāyena sabbapadesu attho veditabbo. Imasmiṃ pana hetupaccaye arūpadhammass' eva sampayogaṭṭhena paccayaṃ katvā tayo pañhavissajjitā. Yathā ca hetupaccaye, tathā ārammaṇapaccayādisu pi. Kevalaṃ vipākapaṇṇāyāsi ekam eva pañha-vissajjanaṃ.¹

Idāni tathā-laddhāni vissajjanāni gāṇanavasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā tīṇi* ti² ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha sabbatikesu, kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatena avyākatan ti ayam eva niyamo. Ekake pana avyākatena avyākatam eva labbhati ti evam ettha bāvisatiyā paccayesu tīṇi, vipāke ekan ti dve paricchedā.

Paccāhāte anulomaṃ natthi, tasmā tīṇi ekan ti imeṣaṃ yeva vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane yattha vipākapaṇṇāyāsi pavisati, tattha ekaṃ. Sesesu tīṇi ti evaṃ gāṇanā veditabbā. Sesam ettha Anulome uttānattham eva.

* Paccānīyo³ pana kusalaṃ na labbhati ti akusalam eva ādiṃ katvā vissajjanaṃ kataṃ. Taṃ uttānattham eva. Yaṃ pan' ettha Paccānīye vissajjanaparicchedaṃ gāṇanato dassetuṃ *na-hetuyā dve* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha dve tīṇi ekan ti tayo paricchedā. Tesāṃ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṃsandane gāṇanā veditabbā. Idhāpi adhikataragāṇanānaṃ ūnataragāṇanena saddhiṃ saṃsandane ūnataragāṇanam eva labbhati. Samagāṇanena saddhiṃ samagāṇanaṃ. Yasmā c' ettha arūpadhammā yeva paccayuppannā, tasmā na-hetu-na-ādhipati-na-purejāta-na-paccāhāta-na-āsevana-na-kamma-na-vipākana-jhāna-na-magga-na-vippayuttavasena das' eva paccayā paccānikato dassitā; sesā cūddasa na labbhanti. Tesu pi vipāke paccayuppanne na-kamma-na-vipākā na labbhanti.* *Na-hetupaccayā, na-adhipatiyā dve* ti na-hetuyā laddhaṃ dvayam eva. Sesadvayesu pi es' eva nayo. *Na-kamme ekan* ti

¹ Above, p. 141.² Above, p. 148.³ Above, p. 143.⁴ Above, p. 145.

ahetukakiriyacetanaṃ paccayuppannaṃ katvā avyākatena avyākataṃ. *Na-vipāke dve* ti ahetukamohakiriyavasena dve. *Na-jhāne ekan* ti ahetukapañcaviññānavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. *Na-magge ekan* ti ahetukavipākakiriyavasena avyākatavissajjanaṃ. Iminā upāyena sabbasaṃsandanesu attho veditabbo ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

Anulomapaccanīye heṭṭhā vuttā na-hetu-ādayo das' eva paccanīyato labbhanti, na sesā. Ye pi labbhanti, tesu hetumhi anulomato ṭhite jhāna-maggā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti sabbāṃ heṭṭhā vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṃ ti.

Anulomapaccanīyaṃ nitthitaṃ.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṃ.*]

Paccanīyānulome na-hetupaccayuppannesu ahetukamoho va jhāna-maggapaccayaṃ labhati, sesā na labbhanti. Na-jhanapaccaye aṭṭhāhetukacittāni pi. Na-kamma-na-hetuna-adhipati-na-purejātapaccayā ārammaṇe ekan ti¹ āruppe ahetukakiriyacetanāvasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Iminā upāyena yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, tassa vasena sabbattha gaṇanā veditabbā ti.

San̐satthavāravanāṃ nitthitā.

[*Sampayuttavāravanā.*]

Sampayuttavāre kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayutto ti² kusalaṃ dhammaṃ sampayuttapaccayaṃ katvā ti attho. Sesam ettha San̐satthavāre vuttanāyena' eva veditabbaṃ. Avasāne pan' assā san̐satthattaṃ nāma sampayuttattaṃ, sampayuttattaṃ nāma san̐satthattaṃ ti idaṃ ubhinnaṃ pi etesaṃ vārāṇaṃ atthato ninnānākaraṇabhāvadassanattaṃ vuttaṃ. Attha-to hi ete pi paṭicca saha-jātā viya paccayanissayā viya ca ninnānākaraṇā. Evaṃ sante pi aññamañña-sa atthaniyāmanattaṃ vuttaṃ. San̐satthā yojitā hayāti ādisu hi, asampayuttam pi, san̐satthā ti vuccati. Yā sā vimaṇ-

¹ Above, p. 150.

² Above, p. 152.

Sampayuttavāravanṇanā nittḥitā.

Etesu pana chasu vāresu atthi koci paccayo ekantaṇ anulomato na tiṭṭhati, paccanikato va tiṭṭhati; atthi ekantaṇ paccanikato na tiṭṭhati, anulomato va tiṭṭhati; atthi anekantaṇ anulomato ceva tiṭṭhati paccanikato cā ti idaṇ pakinnakaṇ veditabbaṇ. Tattha paṭhamo pañho paccāḷātassa; duttiyo mahācatukkassa; tatiyo yujjamānakānaṇ sesānaṇ vasena veditabbo ti.

Pañhavāre *siyā kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādinā kusalattike uddharitabbānaṃ pucchānaṃ dassetuṃ *kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo* ti ādi vuttaṃ.¹ Kusalo ca nām' esa sayaṃ uppajjanto, t̐hapetvā pacchajātāñ ca vipākāñ ca, sēsēhi dvāvisatiyā paccayēhi uppajjati. Kusalassa paccayo honto, t̐hapetvā purejāta - pacchajāta - vipāka - vippayutte, sēsēhi vīsatiyā paccayēhi paccayo hoti, tasmā yēhi paccayēhi kusalo kusalassa paccayo hoti, te paccaye paṭipāṭiyā dassetuṃ hetupaccayenā ti ādi āradḍhaṃ. Tattha yā esā Paccayavibhaṅgavāre viya hetū *sampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ* ti akatvā, hetū *sampayuttakānaṃ khandhānaṃ* ti desanā katā. Tassā evaṅkaraṇe idaṃ payojanaṃ: tattha hi suññat̐thaṃ dīpetuṃ dhammānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Idha paccayato

¹ Above, p. 153.

Dānādī ti vā sesāni kāmāvacarā kusalāni dassetuṇ idañ vuttaṇ.

*Jhāna*¹ *vuṭṭhahitvā* ti jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā. Ayam eva vā paḷi.

Sekhā gotrabhun ti sotāpannaṇ sandhāya vuttaṇ. So hi gotrabhuṇ paccavekkhati.

Vodānan ti idañ pana sakadāgāmi-anāgāmīno sandhāya vuttaṇ. Tesañ hi taṇ cittaṇ vodānaṇ nāma hoti.

Sekhā ti sotāpanna-sakadāgāmi-anāgāmīno maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggaphalabhavangā tikkamavasena attanā pati-laddhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā. Suddhamaggato yeva pana vuṭṭhāya paccavekkhanaṇ nāma natthi. *Kusalaṇ uniccato* ti ettha vipassanūpagan tebhūmakakusalam eva veditabbaṇ. Vipassanā kusalaṇ pana kāmāvacaram eva. *Cetopariyaññenā* ti rūpāvacarakusalaṇ dasseti.

Akāsānañcāyatanaṇ ti ādīhi arūpāvacarakusalāraṇṇa-vasena uppajjanaṇ arūpāvacarakusalam eva. *Kusalā khandhā uddhivūḍḍhaññassā* ti ādīhi puggalaṇ anūnasitvā dhammavasena eva dasseti. 'Ten' ev' ettha heṭṭhā gahitam pi cetopariyaññaṇ puma vuttaṇ.

Assādeti ti somanassasahagata - lobhasampayuttacittehi anubhavati ceva rajjati ca.

Abhinandati ti sappītikataṇhāvasena nandati haṭṭhapa-hattho hoti. Diṭṭhābhinandanāya vā abhinandati.

Rāgo uppajjati ti assādentassa rāgo uppajjati nāma. Idañ aṭṭha pi lobhasahagatāni gahetvā vuttaṇ.

Diṭṭhi uppajjati ti abhinandantassa attā attaniyaṇ ti ādivasena catuhi pi cittehi sampayuttā diṭṭhi uppajjati. Asamuṭṭhānagatassa pan' ettha vicikicchā uppajjati. Vik-khepagatassa uddhaccaṇ. Akataṇ vata me kalyāṇaṇ ti vippaṭisārino domanassaṇ.

Taṇ ārabbhā ti tāni suciṇṇāni ārammaṇaṇ katvā ti attho. Bahuvacanassa h' esa ekavacanādeso. Jātivasena vā ekavacanana ev' etaṇ.

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā ti maggavīthiyaṇ phalānantarassa bhavangassa atikkamavasena² vuṭṭhahitvā. Paccavekkhanacittāni pan' assa kiriyāvvyākatāni. Evaṇ kiriyāvvyāka-

¹ *My texts read jhānaṇ* (p. 154).

² B. atikkama°.

tassa ārammanapaccayaṃ dassetvā, puna vipākāvyākatassa dassetuṃ, sekhā vā ti ādīm āha.

Kusale niruddhe ti vipassanā javanavīthiyā pacchinnāya. *Vipāko* ti kāmāvacaravipāko.

Tadārammaṇaḷā ti tadārammanapatāya. Taṃ kusalassa javanassa ārammaṇabhūtaṃ vipassitakusalaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā uppajjati ti attho. Na kevalaṃ ca tadārammanavasena¹ eva; paṭisandhi-bhavanga-cutivasenā pi. Vipāko hi kammaṃ ārammaṇaṃ katvā gahita-paṭisandhikassa kusalārammaṇo hoti yeva. So pana duviññeyyattā¹ idha na dassito.

Kusalaṃ assādeti ti ādi akusala javanāvasāne kusalārammaṇavipākaṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Viññāṇañcāyatana vipākassā ti idaṃ duviññeyyam pi samānaṃ mahaggatavipākassa tadārammaṇabhāvena anuppattito labbhamānakavasena vuttaṃ.

Kiriyassā ti arahattaṃ patvā asamāpannapubbe ākāsañcāyatane paṭilomato vā ekantarikavasena vā samāpannakiriyāya.

Cetopuriyañānassā ti ādīni parato āvajjanāya yojetabbāni. Yā cetasā āvajjanā, tassā kusulā khandhā ārammanapaccayaṇa paccayo ti ayaṃ h' ettha attho.

Rāgaṃ ti attano vā parassa vā rāgaṃ. Attano rāgavasena pan' ettha vaṇṇanā pākātā hoti.

Assādeti ti ādīni vuttatthān' eva. Vicikicchādisu pana tīsu assādetabbatāya abhāvena assādeti ti na vuttaṃ. Diṭṭhi pan' ettha uppajjati.

Sā *assādeti* ti padassa parihīnattā āgatapaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamā na vuttā. Vicikicchādisu yeva taṃ taṃ sabhāgaṃ paṭhamā vatvā, tassa tassa anantarā vuttā. Imesu ca pana rāgādisu kiṃ me pāpadhammā uppajjantī ti akkhantivasena vā kataṃ pāpaṃ, kataṃ luddaṃ ti vipaṭisārādivasena vā domanassuppatti veditabbā.

Cakkhuṃ aniccato ti vipassanānukkamena[dasa]² olārīkāyatanāni vatthurūpaṃ cā ti ekādasa rūpāni pākātattā gahitāni. Puna rūpāyatanādīni cakkhuviññānādīnaṃ ārammaṇattā gahitāni. Yasmā pan' esā viññāṇakāyavasena desanā,

¹ B. dubbiññeyyattā.

² B. omits.

na dhātuvasena, tasmā manodhātu na gahitā. Evaṃ sabbattha gahitāgahitaṃ veditabbāṃ.

Phalaṃ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaṃ paccavekkhanti ti paccavekkhanakusalassa ārammaṇadassanattaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ārammaṇādhipatiniddese sekha-puthujjanānaṃ vasena catubhūmaṃ kusalaṃ dassitaṃ. Tathā saha-jātādhipatiniddese. Arahatta uttamaṃ dhammaṃ adhigatattā lokiyakusale su garukāro natthi ti aggamaṃ va dassito.

Anantarapaccaye *purimā purimā* ti¹ ekabhūmakā pi nānābhūmakā pi kusalā ekato katvā vuttā.

Anulomaṃ gotrabhussa, anulomaṃ vodānassā ti nānārammaṇavasena. *Gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaṃ maggassā* ti nānābhūmivasena.

Kusalaṃ vutthānassā ti ettha pana kusalan ti tebhūmakakusalaṃ.¹ *Vutthānaṃ* ti tebhūmakavipākaṃ. Te hi kusalajavanavīthito vutthahanti, tasmā *vutthānaṃ* ti vuccati. Taṃ duvidhaṃ hoti: tadārammaṇaṃ bhavangaṃ ca. Tattha kāmāvacarakusalassa ubhayam pi vutthānaṃ hoti. Mahaggaṭassa bhavangam eva.

Magga phalassā ti idaṃ yasmā lokuttaravipākaṃ javanavīthipariyāpannattā vutthānaṃ nāma na hoti; tasmā viṣuṇṇaṃ vuttaṃ.

Anulomaṃ sekkhāyā ti asekhāya kusalaṃ anantaṃ na hoti, tasmā vibhāgaṃ karoti.

Phalasamāpattiyā ti sotāpattiphala-sakadāgāmiphala-anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pi.² Akusale duvidham pi vutthānaṃ labbhati.

Vipākāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātā ti ettha vipākāvyākātā vipākāvyākātānaṃ yeva, kiriyāvyākātā kiriyāvyākātānaṃ yeva veditabbā.

Bhavaṅgaṃ āvajjanāyā ti ādi vomissakavasena vuttaṃ. Tattha *kiriya* ti kāmāvacarakiriya. Sa duvidhassā pi vutthānassa anantarapaccayo hoti. Mahagatā bhavangass' eva.

Iti ye heṭṭhā Paccayavibhanganiddese *purimā purimā kusalā dhammā pacchimānaṃ pacchimānaṃ kusalaṃ dhammaṃ* anantarapaccayena paccayo ti³ ārabhitvā, kusalaṃ

¹ Above, p. 159.

² B. adds phalasamāpattiyāti anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā.

³ Above, p. 3.

kusalassa, kusalaṇ avyākatassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa, akusalaṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ avyākatassa, avyākataṇ kusalassa, avyākataṇ akusalassā ti satta vārā dassitā. Tesañ vasena idha sankhepato anantarapaccayo ti vibhatto. Vitthārato pan' ettha:

Dasadhā, sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca

bahudhā pi ca niddesaṇ sādhukaṇ upalakkhaye.

Ayaṇ hi anantarapaccayo na kevalaṇ sattadhā va niddesaṇ labhati, kusalaṇ pana kusalassa vipākassa. Akusalaṇ akusalassa vipākassa, vipākaṇ vipākassa kiriyāya, kiriyā akusalassa kusalassa vipākassa kiriyāyā ti evaṇ *dasadhā* pi niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ dasadhā yeva: kusalaṇ pana kusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa, akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa, kusalavipākaṇ kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa kiriyassa, akusalavipākaṇ akusalavipākassa kusalavipākassa kiriyassa, kiriyaṇ kiriyassa kusalassa akusalassa kusalavipākassa akusalavipākassā ti evaṇ *sattārasadhā* niddesaṇ labhati. Na kevalaṇ ca sattarasadhā va *samasatthividhena* pi niddesaṇ labhat' eva. Kathaṇ? Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ hi bhūmibhedena catubbhidhassa kusalassa anantarapaccayo hoti, rūpāvacarārūpāvacaraṇ¹ saka-saka-bhūmikass' evā ti kusalaṇ kusalassa chabbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalaṇ pana kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassa lokuttaravipākassa, rūpāvacarakusalaṇ rūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa, arūpāvacarakusalaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa rūpāvacararūpāvacara-lokuttaravipākassa, lokuttarakusalaṇ lokuttaravipākassā ti kusalaṇ vipākassa dvādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Akusalaṇ akusalassa akusalavipākassa tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ kāmāvacarakusalavipākassa akusalavipākassa rūpāvacaravipākassa arūpāvacaravipākassā ti [kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṇ]² vipākassa catubbhidhena anantarapaccayo. Rūpāvacaravipākaṇ tebhūmakakusalavipākassā ti tividhena anantarapaccayo. Arūpāvacaravipākaṇ arūpāvacaravipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvi-

¹ S. °āvacarā.

² S. omits.

dhena anantarapaccayo. Lokuttaravipākaṃ catubbhūmaka-kusalavipākassā ti catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. [Evaṃ]¹ kusalavipākaṃ vipākassa terasadhā pi anantarapaccayo. Evaṃ² akusalavipākaṃ akusalavipākassa kāmāvacarakusalavipākassā ti duvidhena anantarapaccayo. Evaṃ sabbatthā³ pi vipākaṃ vipākassa pañcadasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakusalavipākaṃ pana kāmāvacarakiriyassa, tathā akusalavipākaṃ, tathā rūpāvacaravipākaṃ, tathā arūpāvacaravipākaṃ cā ti vipākaṃ kiriyassa catubbidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyāṃ tebhūmakakiriyāya⁴ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarakiriyāṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacarākiriyāṃ naṃ yevā ti kiriyāṃ kiriyassa pañcavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ ca akusalavipākassa ceva tebhūmaka-⁶ kusalavipākassa ca, rūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ kāmāvacarakusalavipāka-rūpāvacaravipākānaṃ, arūpāvacarakiriyā⁵ catubbhūmakakusalavipākassā pi ti kiriyā⁵ vipākassa ekādasavidhena anantarapaccayo. Kāmāvacarakiriyā⁵ pana kāmāvacarakusalassa akusalassā ti kusalākusalānaṃ duvidhena anantarapaccayo hoti.⁷ Evaṃ *samasatthividhenā* pi niddesaṃ labhati. Na kevalaṃ ca samasatthividhena va, *bahuvidhenā* pi labbhat' eva. Kathaṃ? Kāmāvacaraṃ paṭhamāṃ mahākusalacittaṃ tva attano catunnaṃ ca⁸ arūpāvacarānaṃ pādakayogena soḷasannaṃ somanassalokuttarānaṃ ti ekavīsatiyā catu ca kusalānaṃ javanapariyosūne⁹ tadārammaṇa-bhavaṅga-¹⁰ vasena uppajjamānaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravipākānaṃ bhavaṅgavaseṇ' eva pavattānaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravipākānaṃ phalasaṃpattivasena pavattānaṃ dvādasannaṃ¹¹ lokuttaravipākānaṃ ti evaṃ ekavīsatiyā¹² kusalānaṃ dvattisāya¹³ vipākānaṃ ti tepaṇṇāsāya¹⁴ cittaṃ anantarapaccayo hoti. Tathā dutiyakusalacittaṃ. Tatiyacatutthāni pana ṭhapetvā upari-bhūmakakusalāni ceva lokuttaravipākāni ca sesa-eka-

¹ B. omits.² S. omits.³ B. °bathā.⁴ B. kriyassa.⁵ Bm. kriyaṃ.⁶ S. catubbhūmaka.⁷ S. ti.⁸ S., in place of these three words, has only ṭhapetvā.⁹ S. omits from pādakayogena inclusive to catu ca, reading only tebhūmakakusalānaṃ.¹⁰ S. reads bhavaṅga- before tadārammaṇavaseṇa.¹¹ S. tinnannaṃ.¹² S. tinnāṃ.¹³ S. tevīsatiyā.¹⁴ S. chabbīsatiyā

visati cittānaṃ. Pañcachatṭhāni¹ attano ca navannaṃ ca uparibhūmaka-upekkhā kusalānaṃ tevisatiyā ca vipākānaṃ ti tetṭisāya. Sattama-aṭṭhamāni ekavisatiyā ca. Pañcarūpāvacarakusalāni attano attano pacchimānaṃ rūpāvācarakusalānaṃ catunnaṃ ānāsaṃpayuttamahāvīpākānaṃ pañcannaṃ rūpāvācaravīpākānaṃ cā ti dasannaṃ. Eten' eva nayena arūpāvācarakusalesu paṭhamānaṃ attano vipākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ, dutiyaṃ dvādasannaṃ tatiyaṃ terasannaṃ, catutthaṃ cuddasannaṃ phalaṃ samāpattiyā cā ti pañnarasannaṃ. Lokuttarakusalaṃ attano attano vipākass' eva. Aṭṭhasu lobhasahagatesu ekekaṃ akusalaṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ mahaggatavīpākānaṃ attano attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Dve domanassasahagatatāni upekkhāsahagatānaṃ channaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti sattannaṃ. Vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatā dvayaṃ somanassasahagatā hetukavīpākena saddhiṃ ekādasannaṃ kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ navannaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Kusalavīpākapañcaviññāṇā kusalavīpākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu dvinnāṃ vīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ. Tasu dvīsu somanassasahagatā dasannaṃ² vīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ bhavangabhūtānaṃ³ tadārammanakāle attano pacchimassa votthappanakiriyassa cā ti dvādasannaṃ. Upekkhāsahagatā hetukamanovīññādhātu pana āvajjanamanodhātuyā dviṭṭhānikāya āvajjanamanovīññādhātuyā dasannaṃ ca vīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ ti dvādasannam eva.⁴ Tīhetuka-mahāvīpākāsomanassasahagatāhetukavajjānaṃ dasannam pi kāmāvacaravīpākamanovīññādhātūnaṃ rūpāvacarārūpāvacaravīpākānaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekavisatiyā. Duhetukavīpākā, ṭhapetvā mahaggatavīpāke, sesānam pi dvādasannaṃ. Pañcarūpāvacaravīpākā tebhūmakakusalavīpāka - sahetukapaṭisandhicittānaṃ sattarasannaṃ āvajjanadvayassa cā ti ekūnavisatiyā.

¹ S. ends the sentence thus: sabbapaṭhamavuttesu āruppe kusalaṃ pakkipitvā sattavisatiyā.

² S. reads: Tū ubhopi heṭṭhāvutthānaṃ ekādasannaṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ S. omits the whole sentence.

Arūpāvacaravipākesu paṭhamañj kāmāvacarakusalavipakā tihetukapaṭṭisandhicittāñj catunnañj arūpāvacaravipākacittāñj catunnañj manodvārūvajjanassa eā ti navannañj. Duttiyañj heṭṭhimavipākāñj vajjetvā aṭṭhamañj. Tutiyañj heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā sattamañj. Catutthañj tīni heṭṭhimāni vajjetvā channañj. Cattāri lokuttaravipākāni tihetukavipākāñj terasannañj attano attano pacchimassa eā ti cuddasannañj. Akusalavipākapañcaviññāṇā akusalavipākamanodhātuyā. Manodhātu akusalavipākāhetukamanoviññāṇadhātuyā. Sā tadārammaṇakāle attano pacchimassa, cutikāle paṭṭisandhivasena bhavangavasena eā pavattāñj itaresam pi navannañj kāmāvacaravipākāñj upekkhāsahagatāñj dvinnañj parittakiriyaṇāñj eā ti dvādasannañj. Kiriya-manodhātu dasannañj viññāṇāñj. Hasituppādakiriyaṇā pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattāñj navannañj tihetukavipākāñj tadārammaṇavasena pavattāñj pañcannañj somanassasahagatavipākāñj attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahaṇena terasannañj. Voṭṭhappanakiriyaṇā, ṭhapetvā kiriya-manodhātuy, dasannañj kāmāvacarakiriyaṇāñj kāmāvacarakusalākusalāñj pañcavokāre bhavangavasena pavattāñj pannarasannañj vipākacittāñj eā ti pañcacattālīsīya. Kāmāvacaratihetukasomanassasahagatakiriyaḍvayañj bhavangavasena pavattāñj terasannañj tihetukavipākāñj tadārammaṇavasena pañcannañj somanassasahagatavipākāñj parikkammavasena pavattamāññāñj catunnañj rūpāvacarakiriyaṇāñj arahattaphalasamāpattiyā attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahaṇena dvāvīsatiyā. Duhetukasomanassasahagatakiriyaḍvayañj yaṭṭhāvuttāñj terasannañj bhavangacittāñj pañcannañj tadārammaṇāñj attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahaṇena sattarasannañj. Kāmāvacaratihetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyaḍvayañj tesañj yeva terasannañj bhavangāñj tadārammaṇavasena pavattāñj channañj upekkhāsahagatavipākāñj parikkammavasena pavattāñj etissā rūpāvacarakiriyaṇā catunnañj arūpāvacarakiriyaṇāñj arahattaphalasamāpattiyā attano pacchimassa eā ti agāhitagahaṇena catuvisatiyā. Kāmāvacara¹-duhetuka-upekkhāsahagatakiriyaḍvayañj tesañj yeva terasannañj bhavangāñj channañj tadārammaṇāñj

¹ B. omits.

attano pacchimassa cā ti agahitagahaṇena atthārasannaṃ.
Rūpāvacarakiriyāya¹ ekekaṃ navannaṃ pañcavokāre ti
hetuka-bhavaṅgānaṃ attano pacchimassa cā ti dasannaṃ.
Arūpāvacarakiriyāsu paṭhamā² pañcavokāre navannaṃ bha-
vaṅgānaṃ [catunnaṃ]³ catuvokāre ekassa attano pacchimassa
cā ti ekādasannaṃ. Dutiyā⁴ catuvokāre dve bhavaṅgāni
labhati. Tatiyā⁵ tīni. Catutthā⁶ cattāri phalasamāpattiṃ
cā ti tāsū⁷ ekeka⁸ yathā paṭipāṭiyā ekādasannaṃ dvādasannaṃ
terasannaṃ pañcadassannaṃ⁹ cā ti anantarapaccayo hoti.
Evaṃ bahuvidhenā pi niddesaṃ labhati. Tena vuttaṃ:

Dasadhā sattarasadhā samasatthividhena ca
bahudhā pi ca niddesaṃ sādhucaṃ upalakkhaye ti.

Samanantarapaccayādayo uttānatthā yeva.

Upanissaye *saddhaṃ upanissāyā* ti kamma-kammaphala-
idhaloka-paralokadisu saddhaṃ upanissayaṃ katvā. Yathā
hi puriso hetthā paṭhaviyaṃ udakaṃ atthi ti saddahitvā
paṭhaviyaṃ khaṇati,¹⁰ evaṃ saddho kulaputto dānādīnaṃ pha-
laṃ ca ānisaṃsaṃ ca saddahitvā dānādīni pavatteti, tasmā
saddhaṃ upanissāyā ti vuttaṃ.

Sīlaṃ u panissāyā ti ādisu pi ime sīlādayo dhamme upanissa-
yaṃ katvā ti attho. Sīlavā hi sīlānubhāve sīlānisaṃsesu ca
kusalo; sīlaṃ upanissāya sīlavantānaṃ dānaṃ deti, uparūpari,
sīlaṃ samādiyati, supārisuddhaṃ akhaṇḍaṃ, cātuddasī-ādisu
pakkhadivasesu uposathakammaṃ karoti, sīlasampadaṃ
nissāya jhānādīni uppādeti. Bahussuto pi dānādi puñña-
kiriyāyattā sabbasampattiyo dānādīnaṃ ca sankilesavo-
dānādibhedāṃ sutamayāya paññāya paṭivijjhivā tṭhito
sutaṃ upanissāya dānādīni pavattati. Cāgavā pi cāgādhi-
mutto attano cāgasampadaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti, sīlavanto
hūtvā dinnāṃ mahapphalānaṃ ti sīlaṃ samādiyati, uposatha-
kammaṃ karoti, tāya paṭipattiyā parisuddhacitto jhānādīni
uppādeti. Paññavā pi idhaloka-paraloka-hitaṃ ceva loka-
samatikkamanupāyaṃ ca upaparikkhanto sakkā attano
ipāya paṭipattiyaṃ idhaloka-hitam pi paraloka-hitam pi

¹ B. -kriyesu.

² B. paṭhamāṃ.

³ S. omits.

⁴ B. dutiyaṃ.

⁵ B. Tatiyaṃ.

⁶ B. Catutthaṃ.

⁷ Bm. tesu.

⁸ B. ekekaṃ.

⁹ S. pannarasannaṃ.

¹⁰ Bm. khaṇati.

lokasamatikkamanupāyaṇi ca ubhayam pi sampādetuṇ¹ paññaṇ upanissāya dānādini pavatteti. Yasmā pana na kevaḷaṇ saddhādayo dānādinaṇ yeva upanissāya, attano aparabhāge uppajjamānānaṇ saddhādinaṇ pi upanissaya eva, tasmā *saddhā, sīlaṇ, sutāṇ, cāga, pañña, saddhāya sīlassa sutassa cāgassa paññāyā* ti vuttaṇ.

Parikammaṇ ti anantaṇ agahetvā pubbabhāge parikammaṇ gahetabbaṇ. *Yathā-kammūpagañānassa, . . . anā-gataṇsañānassā* ti² imesaṇ dvinnāṇ dībbacakkhuparikammaṇ eva, parikammaṇ visuṇ natthi, dībbacakkhuss' eva paribhaṇḍaṇṇāni etāni tasmīṇ ijjhamāne ijjhanti. Evaṇ sante pi tad-avimuttatāya sahitaṇ dībbacakkhuparikammaṇ tesāṇ parikammaṇ ti veditabbaṇ. Na hi etāni sabbesāṇ dībbacakkhukāmaṇ na samagatikāni honti, tasmā bhavitabbaṇ ettha parikammaṇavisesenā ti.

Dībbacakkhu dībbāya sotadhātuyā ti dūre rūpāni disvā tesāṇ saddaṇ sotukāmassa dībbacakkhu sotadhātuvisuddhiyā upanissayo hoti. Tesāṇ pana saddaṇ sutvā tattha gantukāmatādivasena dībbasotadhātu iddhividhañānassa upanissayo hoti; evaṇ sabbattha tassa upakāraḷabhāvavasena upanissaya-paccayatā veditabbā.

Maggaṇ upanissāya anuppannaṇ samāpattin ti tena tena maggena sithilaṇ³ kata-pāribandhakattā pahīnapāribandhakattā ca taṇ taṇ samāpattiṇ uppādentī ti tesāṇ maggo samāpattiyā upanissayo hoti.

Vipassantī ti uparūparimaggatthāya vipassanti. *Attha-paṭisambhidāyā* ti ādi paṭisambhidānaṇ maggapaṭilābhen' eva ijjhanato vuttaṇ. Evaṇ iddhānaṇ ca paṇ' etāsaṇ paccā tesu tesu ārammaṇesu pavattiyā maggo va upanissayo nāma hoti.

Saddhaṇ upanissāya mānaṇ jappetī ti ahaṇ asmi saddho pasanno ti mānaṇ pavatteti.

Diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhātī ti tasmīṇ tasmīṇ vacane saddhāvasen' eva gantvā paññāya atthaṇ anuparikkhanto atthi puggalo ti ādivasena diṭṭhiṇ gaṇhātī.

Sīlaṇ, sutāṇ, cāgaṇ, paññaṇ ti ahaṇ asmi sīlavā, sutavā, cāgī, paññāsampanno ti mānaṇ jappeti. Sīla-suta-cāga-pañ-

¹ Bm. °detuṇ ti.

² Above, p. 166.

³ B. sithilī.

kāyikassa sukhassa vuttanayen' eva dukkhupattikāle sad-dhādiguṇasampattiṃ asahamānena hi payuttavadhābandha-nādikāle ca kāyikassa dukkhassa. Saddhādayo upanissāya pavattitaphalasamāpattikāle pana¹ phalasamāpattiyā etesu ekeko upanissayapaccayena paccayo hoti ti vedi-tabbā.

Kusalāṇaṃ kamman ti kusalacetanā attano vipākassa upanissaya-[paccayena]² paccayo. Sā pana balavacetanā lab-bhati, na dubbalā. Tatridaṇ vattthu. Ekā kira itthi ubbandhi-tukāmā rukke rajjuṃ laggetvā saṃvidhātabbāṃ saṃvidhaṇṇāti. Ath' eko coro rattibhāge taṇ gehaṇ upasankamitvā imāya rajjuyā kiñcid eva bandhitvā harissāmi ti satthena chinditūṃ upagato. Atha sā rajju āsīviso lutvā sū! sū ti akāsi. Coro bhito apasakki. Itthi attano nivesanā nikkhamitvā rajjupāse gīvaṇ paṭimuñcitvā ubbaddhā kālam akāsi. Evaṇ balava-cetanā antarāye nivāretvā attano vipākassa upanissayo hoti. Na pan' etaṇ ekantato gaḥetabbāṇ. Katokāsaṇ hi kammaṇ eva vipākassa antarāyaṇ paṭibāhritvā vipaccati. Vipākajana-kaṇ pana kammaṇ vipākassa upanissayapaccayo na hoti ti na vattabbāṇ.

Kammaṇ ti ettha catubhūmakam pi veditabbāṇ.

Yaṇ pana parato maggo phalasamāpattiyā ti³ vuttaṇ, taṇ acetanāvasena. Ten' etaṇ dīpeti yo koci vipākaja-nako dhammo, so attano vipākassa upanissayapaccayo hoti ti.

Rūgaṇ upanissāya pāṇaṇ haratī ti yasmiṇ vatthusmiṇ sāratto hoti, tasmiṇ vā viruddhaṇ, tassa vā atthāya pāṇaṇ harati. Adinnādānādisu pi eten' eva upāyena attho vedi-tabbo.

Sandhiṇ chindatī ti ādi adinnādānavasena vuttaṇ. Tattha sandhin ti gehasandhiṇ. *Nillopaṇ haratī* ti niliyitvā haratī. *Ekāgārikaṇ karotī* ti bahūhi saddhiṇ ekam eva gehaṇ parivā-retvā viluppati.

Paṇipantho tūṭṭhatī ti panthadūḷhanakammaṇ karotī.

Dosaṇ upanissāyā ti ādisu anattam me acarī ti⁴ ādivasena uppammaṇ dosaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

¹ S. inserts yathā.

² B. omits.

³ Above, *ibid.*

⁴ S. acarātīti. *Dhs.* § 1060; *Vibh.* 389.

Mohaṇ upanissāyā ti pānātipātādisu ādinavapaticchāda-
kaṇ mohaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Mānaṇ upanissāyā ti ahaṇ kiṇ hanituṇ na sakkomi, ādātuṇ
na sakkomi ti mānaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā. Kenaci vā pana
avaññāto hoti paṇibhūto pālito, taṇ omānaṇ upanissayaṇ
katvā ti pi attho.

Diṭṭhiṇ upanissāyā ti yaññādisu brāhmaṇādayo viya pāda-
sikaṃilakkha¹-ādayo viya ca diṭṭhiṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Paṭṭhanaṇ upanissāyā ti sace me idaṇ nāma ijjhissati,
evaṇupaṇ te balikammaṇ karissāmi ti evaṇ devatāyācana-
sankhātaṇ² vā asukaṇ nāma me ghātetvā dehi! asukassa
santakaṇ āhara! ehi! vā me etāni kammāni karontassa
sahāyo hohi ti evam ādiṇ vā paṭṭhanaṇ upanissayaṇ katvā.

Rāgo doso moho māno diṭṭhi paṭṭhanā rāgassā ti ettha rāgo
rāgassā pi upanissayo hoti, dosādinam pi. Dosādisu pi es'
eva nayo.

Pānātipāto pānātipātassā ti³ pānātipāti asaṇvare t̥hitattā
aññam pi pāpaṇ hanati. Yo vā paṇ' etena hato, tassa ñāti-
mitteli upadduto tesu aññam pi hanati. Evaṇ pānātipāto
pānātipātassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Bhaṇḍassā-
mikaṇ pana gopakaṇ vā ghātetvā parabhaṇḍaharaṇe sāmi-
kaṇ ghātetvā tassa dārātikkamen' āhaṇ hanāmi ti mu-
sābhaṇane katassa paṭicchādanatthāya akatassa vā ka-
raṇatthāya pesuññaṇ upasaṇhāre ten' eva nayena pharu-
savācā nicchāraṇe samphappalāpabhaṇanena paraṇ hanitvā
abhiijjhāyitabbaparavittūpakaraṇābhiijjhāyane yo tena ghā-
tito hoti, tassa mittāmaccā ucchiijjhantū ti ādi cintane evaṇ
me pānātipāto nijjipno (sic) bhavissati ti dukkarakādivasena
diṭṭhigahaṇakāle pānātipāto adinnādānādinam pi upanis-
sayo hoti. Iminā upāyena adinnādānādimūlakesu pi cakkesu
attho veditabbā.

*Mātughātikammaṇ*⁴ *mātughātikamassā* ti aññaṇ mā-
taraṇ hanantaṇ disvā vaṭṭati evaṇ kātum ti attano
mātaraṇ hanantaṇ vā ekasmiṇ bhava hantvā aparasmim pi
hananavasena vā ekasmiṇ yeva bhava: gaccha! me mātaraṇ
hanāhi ti punappuna ānā panavasena vā dvīhi palārehi

¹ B. °milakkhu.

² B. °sankhataṇ.

³ Above, p. 108.

⁴ S. Mātughāto; so K. in text. Bm. as above in both. Above, p. 168.

niyatamaraṇāya dutiyapahāradānavasena vā mātu ghātikammaṃ mātughātikammassa upanissayo hoti. Sesāni pi yathā yogaṃ iminā va nayena vedītabbāni. Yasmā pana balava-akusalaṃ dubbala-akusalassa upanissayo na hoti, tasmā kammaṃ pathānantariyakammavasena¹, eva desanā katā ti vadanti, taṃ na ekantato gahetabbaṃ. Pāṇātipātādīni hi katvā kasmā evam akāsi ti codiyamāno kopanattam¹ pi karoti, vipattiṣārī pi hoti, appamattake pi ca kilese uppaṃ¹ etaṃ vaḍḍhetvā vītikkamaṃ karoti, tasmā balavaṃ dubbalassa dubbalaṃ ca balavassā pi upanissayo hoti yeva. Yaṃ pana Paccayavibhaṅgassa uddesavanṇanāyaṃ vuttaṃ, balavakāraṇatthēna upanissayo hoti ti, taṃ kāraṇabhāvass' eva balavatāya vuttaṃ, na upanissayaṃ paccayadhammānaṃ. Kamakilesā hi balavanto pi dubbalā pi balavakāraṇaṃ honti yeva.

Rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti ti ādisu: aho vat' āhaṃ cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saḥavyataṃ uppajjeyyū² ti uppattibhave vā bhogesu vā rāgaṃ upanissāya dānaṃ deti. Silasamādāna-uposathakammesu pi es' eva nayo. Jhānaṃ pana rāgaṃ vikkhambhanatthāya vipassanaṃ rāgassa pahānatthāya maggaṃ samucchedanatthāya uppādentō rāgaṃ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Vitarāgabhāvatthāya pana abhiññāṃ samūpattiṃ ca uppādentō rāgaṃ upanissāya uppādeti nāma. Ettāvatā hi vitarāgo nāma hoti.

Saddhāyā ti dānādivasena pavattasaddhāya. Silādisu pi es' eva nayo. Yath' eva hi dānādivasena saddhādayo uppādentō rāgaṃ upanissāya uppādeti nāma: evaṃ rāgādayo pi saddhādīnaṃ upanissayaṃ paccayo nāma honti ti vedītabbā.

Tassa paṭighātattāyā³ ti tassa paṭibāhanatthāya [vibhāvanatthāya]⁴ vipāko kāyassa anuppadānatthāyā ti attho. Sappaṭighātesu tāva evaṃ hotu.⁵ Yāni pana appaṭighātāni anantariyakammāni, tesu tassa paṭighātattāyā ti kasmā vuttan ti? Tassa ajjhāsayavasena. Tappaṭighātattāya pavattemi ti hi 'ssa ajjhāsayo, taṃ gahetvā evaṃ vuttaṃ.

Rāgaṃ upanissāya attānaṃ ātāpeti ti yattha ratto, tassa dukkarena pattiṃ sampassanto evaṃ karoti ti sabbaṃ purīmanayaṃ¹ eva vedītabbaṃ.

Kāyikassa sukkhassā ti rāgādisamatikkamavasena kusalaṃ

¹ B. °mattakam.

² B. upapa°.

³ Above, p. 160.

⁴ B. omits.

⁵ S. hoti.

katvā paṭiladdhasukhassa vā rāgādivassena anādinava-
dassāvino kāme paribhuñjanavasena uppannasukhassa vā.

Dukkhaṣṣā ti ātāpanādivasena uppannadukkhaṣṣā vā
rāgādi hetupavattavadhabandhanādivasena uppannadukhas-
sa vā.

Phalasamāpattiyyā ti rāgādayo samucchinditvā vā. Up-
pāditāya tehi vā aṭṭiyamānena samāpannāya.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ ti ādisu sukhe uppanne taṇ assādetvā
punappunaṇ tathārūpeh' eva paccayehi taṇ uppādentassa
puṇiṇaṇ pacchimassa upanissayo hoti. Sītādisu pana aggi
santāpanādiṇi atisevantassa pubbhāge sukhaṇ, aparabhāge
dukkhaṣṣā. Sukho vat' imissā paribhājikāya taruṇāya
lomasāya bāhāya samphasso ti vā kāmesu pātavyataṇ āpa-
jantassa idha kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ nerayikassa kāyikadukkhaṣṣā.
Arogabhāvena pana sukhino phalasamāpattiṇ samāpajjanta-
ssa kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ phalasamāpattiyyā upanissayapaccayo hoti.
Dukkhapāṭighātāya pana sukhaṇ sevantassa dukkhapāṭi-
ghātāya ca Bhagavato viya ābādhaṇ vikkhambhetvā phala-
samāpattiṇ samāpajjantassa kāyikadukkhaṇ kāyikasukhassa
ceva phalasamāpattiyyā ca upanissayapaccayo hoti. Utu-
sappāyo sukhassa ceva phalasamāpattiyyā ca. Asappāyo
dukkhaṣṣā. Utu-asappāyaṇ vā abhibhavitvā samāpatti
samutṭhitarūpavasena uppannaṇ sukhaṇ anubhavitukāmassa
asappāyo pi utuphalasamāpattiyyā paccayo va. Bhojana-
senāsanesu pi es' eva nayo. Puna kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ ti ādiṇi
kevalaṇ ekato dassitāni. Hetṭhā vuttanayen' eva. pan'
esaṇ paccayabhāvo veditabbo. Phalasamāpattikāyikassa
sukhaṣṣā ti samāpatti samutṭhānarūpavasena uppannassa-
sukhaṣṣā. Taṇ h' esa¹ samāpattito vuṭṭhāya anubhavati.

Kāyikaṇ sukhaṇ upanissāya dānaṇ ti² ādisu: aho vata me
idaṇ sukhaṇ na parihāyeyyā ti pattassa vā, aparihāyanavasena
aho vat' āhaṇ āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ sukhaṇ pāpuṇeyyan ti appattas-
sa vā pattivasena, dukkhe pi: aho vata me dukkhaṇ parihā-
yeyyā ti pattassa parihāyana vasena vā āyatiṇ evarūpaṇ
nuppajjeyyā ti anuppādapatthanavasena vā sukkadukkhaṇaṇ
upanissayatā veditabbā.

Uttubhojanasenāsanāni vuttanayen' eva. Puna *kāyikaṇ*

¹ Bm. hesa.

² Above, p. 170.

sukhan ti ādisu: yasmā sādhu kho, mārisa, Moggallānaṃ, Buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gamaṇaṃ hoti ti sukhappattānam pi Sammāsaṃbuddho vata so Bhagivū, so evarūpassa dukkhassa pariññāya dhammaṃ deseti ti dukkhappattānam pi saddhā uppajjati. Sukhadukkhehi ca saṃyoga-viyogattthāya silādi paripūraṇaṃ kareyya.¹ Tasmā sukhadukkhiṇi saddhādīnaṃ upanissayaabhāvena dassitāni. Utu ādini pi yathāyogaṃ vojetabbāni.

Kāyikaṃ suhaṃ upanissāya pāṇaṃ hanatī ti ādisu pi vuttanayānusāren' eva sukhādīnaṃ upanissayatā veditabbā. Imasmiṃ pana upanissayaabhājaniye kusalo kusalassa tividhena pi upanissayo, akusalassa duvidhena, avyākatassa tividhena. Akusalo pi akusalassa tividhena. Kusalassa ekavidhena, avyākatassa duvidhena. Avyākato pi avyākatassa tividhena, tathā kusalassa, tathā akusalassa ti evaṃ kusalo aṭṭhavidhena, akusalo chabbidhena, avyākato nava vidhena ti tevīsatividhena upanissayo bhājito ti veditabbo.

Purejāte² cakkhādini olārikavasena vuttāni. Āpodhātu ādini pi pana purejātārammaṇāni honti yeva.

Vatthu purejātaṃ cakkhāyutanān ti ādi yaṃ vatthu hutvā purejātaṃ hoti, taṃ dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

Vatthu vipākavyākātānaṃ ti pavattiyaṃ purejātapaccayaṃ sāndhāya vuttaṃ.

Pacchājāte³ imassa kāyassa ti cātumalūbhūtikakāyassa. *Pacchājātapaccayaṇa paccayo* ti upatthambhānavasena pacchājāto hutvā paccayo. Upatthambhakatthēna paccayattā yeva h' esa pacchājātapaccayo ti imasmiṃ pañhavāre anulomato āgato.

Āsevanapaccaye *anulomaṃ gotrabhussā* ti ādīnaṃ visuṃ gahane heṭṭhā vuttanayaṇ' eva kāraṇaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Kammapaccaye *kusalā cetanā sampayuttakānaṃ* ti ettha sahaajātanānākaṇṇikavibhāgassa abhāvato sahaajātā ti na vuttā. Avyākatavissajjanena pana so vibhāgo atthi, tasmā tattha vuttā. Paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṇaṃ vasena kataṃ. *Cetanā vatthussā* ti kiñcāpi paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthupatitthitā arūpadhammā vatthupaccayā vuttanti, cetanā pana vatthussā pi paccayo ti dassetuṃ vuttaṃ.

¹ S. karīyati.

² Above, p. 171.

³ Above, p. 172.

Vipākappaccaye¹ paṭisandhivāre iminā va nayena attho veditabbo.

Āhārapaccaye imassa kāyassū ti² imasmiṃ catusantati-vasena pavatte cātumahābhūtikakāye āhārasamuṭṭhānassa janakavasena sesassa³ upatthambhakavasena āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Indriyapaccayādisu pi paṭisandhivāro vuttanayen' eva veditabbo. Sesaṃ sabbattha uttānattham evā ti.

Pañhāvāravibhāṅgavannanā nīṭṭhitā.

Idān' ettha yathā laddhāni vissajjanāni gaṇanāvasena dassetuṃ *hetuyā sattā* ti ādi vuttaṃ.⁴ Tattha *sattā* ti kusalena kusalaṃ, avyākataṃ, kusalāvyākatan ti tīpi, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākatam evā ti evaṃ satta.

Ārammaṇe navū ti ekamūlaka-ekāvasānāni nava.

Adhipatiyā dasū ti kusalaṃ kusalassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, akusalassa ārammaṇato va avyākatassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalāvyākatassa saha-jātato vā ti kusalamūlakāni cattāri. Akusalaṃ akusalassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, avyākatassa saha-jātato va, tathā akusalāvyākatassā ti akusalamūlakāni tīpi, avyākato avyākatassa saha-jātato ceva ārammaṇato ca, kusalass' ārammaṇato va, tathā akusalassā ti avyākatamūlakāni tīpi ti evaṃ dasa.

Ettha pana ārammaṇādhipati pi sattadhā, saha-jātādhipati sattadhā va labbhati.

Anantare sattā ti kusalamūlakāni dve, tathā akusalamūlakāni, avyākatamūlakāni tīpi ti evaṃ satta.

Samanantare pi etān' eva.

Saha-jāte navā ti kusalamūlakāni tīpi, akusalamūlakāni tīpi, avyākatamūlakaṃ ekaṃ, tathā kusalāvyākatamūlakaṃ akusalāvyākatamūlakaṃ cā ti evaṃ nava.

Āññamaññe tīnī ti kusalena kusalaṃ, akusalena akusalaṃ, avyākatena avyākatan ti evaṃ tīpi. *Nissaye terasā* ti saha-jātato va kusalamūlakāni tīpi, tathā akusalamūlakāni, tathā avyākatamūlakāni. Ettha pana purejātam pi labbhati.

¹ Above, p. 173.

² Above, p. 174.

³ S. sesa-upatth°.

⁴ Above, p. 180.

Avyākatamhi avyākatassa sahaajātam pi hoti purejātam pi. Kusalassa purejātam eva, tathā akusalassa, puna kusalāvyākato sahaajātapurejātato kusalassa, sahaajātato va avyākatassa, tathā akusalāvyākato ti evaṇ terasa.

Upanissaye navā ti ekamūlak' ekāvasanā nava. Tesañ vibhange tevīsatiḥhedā dassitā. Tesu ārammaṇūpanissaye satta, anantarūpanissaye satta, pakatūpanissaye nava honti.

Purejāte tīṇi ti avyākato avyākatassa, kusalassa, akusalassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti evaṇ tīni.

Āsevane tīṇi ti aññamaññasadisāni.

Kamme satta hetusadisāni. Tattha dvīsu viśajjanesu nānākhanikakammam pi āgataṇ. Pañcasu sahaajātam eva. Vipāke ekaṇ avyākatena avyākataṇ.

Āhāra - indriya - jhāna - maggesu satta hetusadisān' eva. *Indriyaṇ* pan' ettha sahaajātapurejātavāsena āgataṇ.

Sampayutte tīni aññamaññasadisāni.

Vīppayutte pañcā ti sahaajātapacchājātato kusaleṇa avyākataṇ, akusaleṇa avyākataṇ, sahaajāta-purejāta-pacchājātato avyākatena avyākataṇ. Vatthu purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ, tathā akusalaṇ ti ekaṇ kusalamūlaṇ, ekaṇ akusalamūlaṇ, tīni avyākatamūlāni ti evaṇ pañca.

Atthiyā terasā ti sahaajātato kusaleṇa kusalaṇ, sahaajāta-pacchājātato kusaleṇa avyākataṇ, sahaajātato va kusaleṇa kusalāvyākatan ti kusalamūlāni tīni; tathā akusalamūlāni; sahaajātapurejāta - pacchājāta - āhāra - indriyato pana avyākatena avyākataṇ, vatthārammaṇa-purejātato avyākatena kusalaṇ; tathā akusalaṇ; sahaajāta-purejātato kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, sveva avyākatassa; sahaajāta-pacchājāta - āhāra - indriyato ca akusalo avyākato ca akusalassa, sveva avyākatassa sahaajāta-pacchājāta - āhāra - indriyato ti evaṇ terasa.

Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasadisāni.

Avigate terasa atthiśadisāni ti evam ettha sattagaṇana-paricchedā ekaṇ tīni pañca satta nava dasa terasā ti.

Tesu vipākavāsena ekam eva ekakaṇ. Aññamañña-purejāta - pacchājāta - āsevana - sampayuttavāsena pañca tikā.

Vippayuttavasena ekam eva pañcakaṇ. Hetu-anantara-samanantara-kamma-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-magga-natthi-vigatavasena dasa sattakā. Ārammaṇa-sahajāta-upanissayavasena tayo navakā. Adhipativasena ekaṇ dasakaṇ. Nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo terasakā ti evaṇ tasmīṇ tasmīṇ paccaye nidditthavāre gaṇanavasena sādhukaṇ sallakkhetvā tesāṇ vasena duka-tikādisu paccayasāṇsandane gaṇanā veditabbā. Ye pana paccayā yesāṇ paccayānaṇ visabhāgā vā viruddhā vā honti, te te saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Seyyathidaṇ: hetupaccayassa tāva ārammaṇānantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchājāta-kamma-āsevana-āhāra-jhāna-natthi-vigata-adhipatipaccaye ca tṭhapetvā vīmaṇsaṇ sesā-dhipatino visabhāgā, sahajātādayo sabhāgā. Kasmā? Tathā bhāvabhāvato. Hetupaccayo hi yesāṇ hetupaccayo hoti, tesāṇ sahajātādi paccayo pi hoti. Ārammaṇādi paccayo pana na hoti ti ārammaṇādayo tassa visabhāgā nāma, tasmā so tehi, te vā tena saddhiṇ na yojetabbā. Purejāta-pacchājāta-sampayutta-vippayutta-atthi-natthi-vigatāvigatā ca aññamaññaviruddhā, te pi aññamaññaṇ na yojetabbā. Tattha ayojanīye vajjetvā yojanīyehi yoge ye¹ vārā labbhanti.

Te saṅkhepato dassetuṇ *hetupaccayā adhipatīyū*² cattārī ti ādi vuttaṇ.

Tattha kiñcāpi hetupaccayassa adhipatinā saṇsandane ūnataragaṇanavasena sattahi vārehi bhavitabbaṇ. Yasmā pana adhipatīsu vīmaṇsā va hetupaccayo³ na itare, tasmā visabhāge vajjetvā sabhāgavasena cattārī ti vuttaṇ. Tāni evaṇ veditabbāni: kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo; adhipatipaccayena paccayo; kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo avyākataassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ rūpānaṇ. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākataassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo, kusalā vīmaṇsā sampayuttakānaṇ khandhānaṇ-cittasamuṭṭhānānaṇ ca rūpānaṇ. Avyākato dhammo avyākataassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo, adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

¹ Sic S. and B.

² Above, p. 180, last l. but 3: for H 4 read A 4.

³ S. inserts hoti.

yo vipākāvyākataṁ kiriyāvyākataṁ vīmaṇṣā sampayuttakānaṁ khandhānaṁ cittasamuṭṭhānānaṁ ca rūpānaṁ ti. Ettha ca vipākāvyākataṁ lokuttarato va gahetabbā. Ārammaṇa-paccaya-anantarapaccayādayo pana visabhāgattā na yojitā. Iminā upāyena sabbattha labbhamānaṁ ca alabbhamānaṁ ca fiatvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā.

Sahajāte sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Aññamaññe tīṇī ti suddhika-aññamaññe laddhān' eva.

Nissaye sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva.

Vipāke ekaṁ ti suddhika-vipāke laddham eva.

Indriya-maggesu cattārī ti hetṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayutte tīṇī ti suddhikasampayutte laddhān' eva.

Vippayulle tīṇī ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānaṁ rūpaṇaṁ paccayuppannaṁ katvā veditabbāni.

Atthi-avigatesu sattā ti hetuyā laddhān' eva. Evaṇ yehi adhipatipaccayādihi ekādasahi paccayehi saddhiṇṇaṁ hetupaccayo yojanaṁ labhati.

Tesaṇ vasena dumūlakanaye gaṇanaṁ dassetvā, idāni timūlakādisu tassa dassanattaṇaṁ lakkhaṇaṇaṁ ṭhapetvā *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṁ ti sattā* ti ādim āha.¹ Potthakesu pana nissaya-upanissaya-adhipatī² ti evaṁ ādi³ parihi-nakkarāni paccayanāmāni likhanti. Taṇ saññākarapaṇamat-tavasena likhitaṇaṁ, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu paripunnā-pāli kūtābbā. Yaṇ pan' idaṇ lakkhaṇaṇaṁ ṭhapitaṇaṁ, tena idaṇ dīpeti ayaṇ hetupaccayo saḥajātādīhi catūhi saddhiṇṇaṁ saṇsan-dane attano vibhange laddhāni satt' eva vissajjanaṁ labhati. Sace pan' ettha aññamaññapaccayo pavisati, aññamaññe laddhāni tīpi labhati. Sace sampayuttapaccayo pavisati, tān' eva tīpi labhati. Sace vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, hetuvippayuttaduke laddhāni tīpi labhati. Sace vipākapa-c-cayo pavisati, sabbehi vipākasabhāgehi saddhiṇṇaṁ saṇsan-dane ekaṁ eva vissajjanaṁ labhati. Sace pan' ettha indriya-maggapaccayā pavisanti, tehi saddhiṇṇaṁ dumūlake laddhāni cattārī yeva labhati. Sace pana tehi saddhiṇṇaṁ aññamaññapa-c-cayo pavisati, hetādhipatiduke dassitesu catūsu vissaj-janesu kusalo dhammo avyākatassa, kusalo dhammo kusa-lassa ca avyākatassa cā ti dve apanetvā sesāni labhati. Sace

¹ Above, p. 181.

² B. -adhipatī evam.

³ S. omits.

pi tattha sampayuttapaccayo pavisati tān' eva dve labhati. Sace pana vippayuttapaccayo pavisati, itarāni dve labhati. Sace pana tesu vipākappaccayo pavisati, sabbattha ekam eva labhati.

Adhipatinā pana saddhiṃ hetādhipati dukato ūnatara-gaṇanesu apavisesu cattāri yeva labhati. Ūnatara-gaṇanesu pavisantesu tesāṃ vasena dve ekan ti labhati. Evaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gāṇanaṃ viditvā timūlakādisu gāṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Etesu pana ghaṭanesu sabbapaṭhamāni cattāri ghaṭanāni sāmāññato navannam pi hetūnaṃ vasena vuttāni avipākāni. Avyākatena avyākatavissajjane pan' ettha vipākahetu pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca ghaṭanāni vipāka-hetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha sabbe pi saha-jāta-vipākā ceva vipāka-sahajātārūpā ca. Tesu paṭhame [ghaṭane]¹ vipākā ceva taṃ samuṭṭhānarūpā ca labbhanti. Dutīye vipākā ceva paṭi-sandhiyaṃ ca vatthurūpaṃ. Tatiye arūpadhammā va. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamuṭṭhānarūpam eva labbhati.² Pañcame vatthurūpam eva. Tato parāni pañcadasa ghaṭanāni indriya-magga-yuttāni amoha-hetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tattha paṭhamāni nava nirādhipatīni, pacchimāni cha sādhipatīni. Nirādhipatikesu paṭhamāni cattāri sāmāññato sabbattha amohavaseṇa vuttāni. Pacchimāni pañca vipākā mohavaseṇa. Tattha nirādhipatikesu paṭhame cattāri ti heṭṭhā hetādhipati duke dassitān' eva. Dutīye cittasamuṭṭhānarūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye vatthurūpaṃ parihāyati. Catutthe kusalo dhammo cittasamuṭṭhānānaṃ, avyākato taṃ samuṭṭhānan ti rūpam eva labbhati. Tato parāni vipāka-yuttāni pañca heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Sādhipatikesu paṭhamāni tīni ghaṭanāni sāmāññato vipākāvipākahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame cattāri vuttanayān' eva. Dutīye rūpaṃ parihāyati. Tatiye arūpaṃ parihāyati. Tato parāni tīni vipākahetuvaseṇa vuttāni. Tesu paṭhame rūpārūpaṃ labbhati. Dutīye arūpam eva. Tatiye rūpam eva. Evam pi tesāṃ tesāṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge labbhamānaṃ gāṇanaṃ viditvā ti mūlakādisu gāṇanā uddharitabbā ti.

Hetumūlakaṃ nittīhitaṃ.

¹ Bm. omits.

² S. °rūpāvacaravattum eva labbhati.

Ārammaṇamūlake pi adhipatipaccayādayo satta ārammaṇe na sabhāgā; sesā soḷasa visabhāgā ti te ayojetvā satt' eva yojitū.

Tesu *adhipatiyū sattū* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa, akusalassa dhammassa, avyākatassā ti evaṃ kusalamūlāni tīni; akusalamūlaṃ ekaṃ, avyākatamūlāni tīni ti evaṃ satta. *Nissaye tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlān' eva. *Upanissaye satta* heṭṭhimān' eva. *Purejāte tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena avyākatamūlāni. *Vippayutte tīnī* ti vatthuvaseṇ' eva. *Atthi-avigatesu tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena.

Yathā pana hetumūlake lakkaṇadassanatthaṃ ghaṭanāni tṭhapitāni, tathā ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi. Tattha yāni tāva imasmiṃ ārammaṇamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni tṭhapitāni; tattha paṭhamāṃ ārammaṇādhipativaseṇa sādhipatikaṃ. Tattha *sallā* ti ārammaṇādhipati dūke laddhāvissajjanān' eva. Duttiyaṃ nirādhipatikaṃ. Tattha *tīnī* ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva avyākatamūlāni. Tatiyaṃ nissaye na vuttaṃ. Tattha tīnī ti vatthuvaseṇa avyākatamūlāni. Catutthapañcamāni sādhipatikāni. Tesu catutthe ekaṃ ti vatthārammaṇavasena ārammaṇavasen' eva vā avyākatamūlaṃ akusalaṃ. Pañcama ekaṃ ti nissayato avyākatamūlakaṃ akusalaṃ, evaṃ idhāpi labbhamānavaseṇa tikādisu gaṇanā veditabbā. Tathā adhipatimūlakādisu. Ārammaṇa - indriya - vipākavasena vitthārayojanaṃ pana avatvā tattha tattha vattabbayuttakam¹ eva vudāmā ti.

Adhipatimūlake *sahajāte sallā* ti saha-jātādhipativaseṇa kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlaṃ ekaṃ. Sahajātena pana saddhiṃ ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇādhipatinā ca saddhiṃ saha-jātaṃ na labbhati.

Aññamaññe tīnī ti saha-jātādhipativaseṇ' eva.

Nissaye atthā ti kusalamūlāni tīni, akusalamūlāni tīni, avyākatamūlāni dve. Avyākato hi adhipati-avyākatassa saha-jātato ca ārammaṇato ca nissayo hoti. Akusalassa ārammaṇato. Kusalassa pana ubhayathā pi na hoti ti avyākatamūlāni dve yevā ti evaṃ atthā.

Upanissaye satta ārammaṇasadisān' eva. *Purejāte ekaṃ*

¹ S. °yuttakamattam eva.

ti avyākatādhīpati ārammanavasena akusalassa, vipāke ekaṃ avyākatena avyākataṃ lokuttaraṃ.

Ahārādisu satta heṭṭhā ekamūlake laddhān' eva.

Vippayutte cattārī ti kusalena avyākataṃ, tathā akusalena; avyākatena avyākataṃ ca kusalaṃ ca.

Atthi-avigatesu attha nissayasadisān' eva.

Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha paṭipāṭiyā ārammaṇādīni ayo-
jetvā paṭhamāṃ atthi-avigatehi yojitāni.¹ Kiṃkāraṇā ti ?
Ubhayādhīpati-missakattā. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane āram-
maṇādhīpativasena vatthārammaṇaṃ labbhati. Dutiye nis-
sayavasena garuṃ katvā assādentassa vatthum eva. Tatiye
sahajātādhīpativasena kusalādayo rūpāṇaṃ. Ārammaṇā-
dhīpativasena vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni tīṇi gha-
ṭanāni ārammaṇādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame
sattā ti heṭṭhā vuttān' eva; dutiye ekaṃ ti purejātāni vatthā-
rammaṇāni akusalassa. Tatiye vatthum eva akusalassa.
Tato parāni tīṇi ghaṭanāni vipākāvipākāsādhāraṇāni
sahajātādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame rūpārūpaṃ
labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṃ eva. Tatiye rūpaṃ eva. Tato
parāni tīṇi vipākādhīpativasena vuttāni. Tesu pi paṭhame
rūpārūpaṃ labbhati. Dutiye arūpaṃ. Tatiye rūpaṃ eva.
Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni āhāra-indriyayuttāni cittaḍhipa-
tivasena vuttāni. Tattha tīṇi avipākāni, tīṇi sa-vipākāni.
Tesu gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva. Tato parāni cha ghaṭanāni
tath' eva viriyādhīpativasena vuttāni.

Nanu ca adhipatipaṭipāṭiyā paṭhamāṃ viriyādhīpativasena
vattabbhāni siyuṃ, kasmā tathā na vuttāni ti ? Parato hetu-
vasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisattā. Parato hi hetuvasena
ghaṭanāni amohassa vīmaṇsādhīpatitā vīmaṇsāya sammā-
ditṭhihāvato magga-sampayuttāni. Viriyam pi ca sam-
māvāyāma-micchāvāyāmaabhāvena maggo ti tena saddhiṃ
ghaṭanāni parato hetuvasena vuttaghaṭanehi sadisāni ti
parivattetvā vuttāni. Tesu pi gaṇanā pākāṭā yeva.

Anantara-samanantaramūlakesu *sattā* ti kusalo kusalassa
avyākatassa ca, tathā akusalo, avyākato tīṇaṃ² pi ti evaṃ
satta. *Kamme ekaṃ* ti kusalā maggacetanā attano vipākāvya-
katassa. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' etesu tīṇi tīṇi yeva. Tāni bahutara-
paṭipāṭiyā vuttāni.

¹ Above, p. 182.

² B tīṇaṃnam.

Sahajāta-aññamañña-nissayamūlakesu ye ye dukamūlake paccayā vuttā, te te yeva ādito tñitena sabhāgā; tasmā dukamūlake gaṇanaṃ natvā ye upari paccayā ghaṭitā, tesu ūnataragaṇanaṃ vasaṇa sabbagaṇaṇesu gaṇanā veditaḥḥā. Tattha saha-jātamūlake dasa ghaṭanāni. Tesu (a) pañca avipākāni, (b) pañca sa-vipākāni. Tattha (a) 'avipākesu tāva paṭhame kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, kusalāvyākato avyākatassā ti cattāri. Tathā akusalo, avyākato, avyākatass' evā ti evaṃ nava. Tattha kusalākusalādikesu aṭṭhasu vissajjanesu arūpaṃ ceva cittasamutṭhānarūpaṃ ca labbhati. Avyākatavatturūpaṃ pi. Duttiye ghaṭane avyākatavissajjane rūpesu vatthum eva labbhati. Tatiye tisu pi arūpaṃ eva. Catutthe cittasamutṭhānarūpaṃ eva. Pañcame paṭisaṇḍhiyaṃ vatthunā saddhiṃ arūpadhammā.

(b) Sa-vipākesu paṭhame vipākā ceva vipāka-cittasamutṭhānarūpaṃ ca. Duttiye vipākārūpaṃ ca. Tatiye vipākam eva. Catutthe vipāka-cittasamutṭhānam eva. Pañcame vatthurūpaṃ eva labbhati.

Aññamaññamūlake¹ cha ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamāni tīni avipākāni. Pacchimāni tīni sa-vipākāni. Tesu gaṇanā pākātā yeva.

Nissayamūlake nissayapaccayā ārammaṇe tīni ti vatthun ārammaṇaṃ katvā pavattakusalādivasena veditaḥḥāni.

Upanissaye ekan ti vatthun ārammaṇūpanissayaṃ katvā uppannākusalāṃ. Sesāṃ dumūlake heṭṭhā vuttanāyen' eva veditaḥḥāṃ.

Imasmiṃ pana nissayapaccaye viṣati ghaṭanāni. Tesu purimāni cha ghaṭanāni purejāta-sahajātavasena vuttāni. Tato cattāri purejātavasen' eva. Tato dasa saha-jātavasen' eva. Tattha paṭhame ghaṭane terasā ti nissayapaccayavibhange vuttan' eva. Duttiye aṭṭhā ti saha-jātādhipativasena satta; vatthun garuṃ katvā akusalaṃ cā ti aṭṭha. Tatiye satta indriyapaccaye laddhān' eva. Catutthe pañca vipāyutte laddhāni. Pañcame cattāri ti kusalādini cittasamutṭhānanāṃ vatthu ca akusalassa. Chaṭṭhe tīni ti kusalādini cittasamutṭhānassa, purejātavasena catūsu paṭhame tīni ti vatthu kusalādinaṃ cakkhādini ca avyākatassa. Duttiye vatthum eva kusalādinaṃ. Tatiye ekan ti vatthu akusalassa.

¹ Above, p. 182.

Catutthe cakkhādini viññānapañcakassa, saha-jātavasena dasa sa-vipākāvīpākavasena dvidhā bhinditvā saha-jātamūlake vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Upanissayamūlake ārammaṇe sattā ti¹ ārammaṇūpanissaye laddhān' eva. Adhipatiyā sattā ti tāt' eva. Anantarasamanantaresu anantarūpanissaye laddhān' eva.

Nissaye ekaṇ ti vatthu akusalassa.

Purejāte ekaṇ ti tass' eva vatthuṇ vā ārammaṇaṇ vā. Asevana tīṇi ti anantarūpanissayavasena.

Kamme dve ti pakatūpanissayavasena. Lokuttarakusalacetanā pana anantarūpanissayo hoti.

Vippayutte ekaṇ ārammaṇūpanissayavasena. Tathā atthi-avigatesu. Natthi-vigatesu satta anantarasamān' eva.

Upanissaya-mūlakāni pana satta ghaṭanāni hontī. Tattha purimāni tīṇi ārammaṇūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame sattā ti kusalo kusalādīnaṇ, tathā avyākato, akusalo akusalass² evā ti evaṇ satta. Dutīye ekaṇ cakkhādi avyākataṇ akusalassa. Tatiye vatthu akusalassa. Tato parāni dve anantarūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tesu gaṇanā pakāṭā yeva. Tato dve anantara-pakatūpanissayavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame lokiyakusalākusalacetanā paccayabhāvato gahetabbā, dutīye lokuttarakusalā va.

Purejātamūlake ārammaṇe tīṇi ti³ avyākato kusalādīnaṇ. Adhipatiyā ekaṇ ti avyākatato akusalassa. Seseṣu pi es' eva nayo.

Ettha pana satta ghaṭanāni. Tesu paṭhamaṇ vatthārammaṇavasena vuttaṇ. Dutīyaṇ vatthuvasen' eva. Tatiyaṇ ārammaṇavasena. Catutthaṇ vatthussa ārammaṇakālavase-na. Paṭhamaṇ ārammaṇādhipativasena. Chaṭṭhaṇ vatthuno ārammaṇādhipatikālavasena. Sattamaṇ cakkhādivasena.

Pacchājātamūlake viṣati paccayā na yujjanti, tayo va yojanaṇ labhanti. Ekam ev' ettha ghaṭanaṇ; taṇ kāyassa kusalādīnaṇ vasena veditabbaṇ.

Asevanamūlake pi ekam eva ghaṭanaṇ.

Kammamūlake anantare ekaṇ ti maggacetanāvasena vuttaṇ. Aññamaññe tīṇi ti ettha paṭisandhiyaṇ vatthu pi gahetabbaṇ.

Upanissaye dve ti anantarapakatūpanissayavasena heṭṭhā

¹ Above, p. 183.

² Bm. kusalassa.

³ Above, p. 184.

vuttān' eva. Evaṃ sesāni pi heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbhāni.

Ettha pana ekādasa ghaṭanāni. Tattha paṭhamāni dve pakatūpanissaya-anantarūpanissayavibhāgato nūnākhaṇika-kammavasena vuttāni. Tato parāni cattāri vipākāvīpākato ekakkaṇṇikakammavasena vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame arūpena saddhiṃ cittasamutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ labbhati. Dutīye arūpena saddhiṃ vatthu. Tatiye arūpam eva. Catutthe cittasamutṭhānarūpam eva. Paṭisandhiyaṃ pana kaṭattārūpam pi labbhati. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Vipākamūlake pañca ghaṭanāni uttānatthān' eva.

Āhāramūlake *sallū* ti¹ ādini vuttanayān' eva. Ghaṭanāni 'pan' ettha catuttiṃsa. Tesu paṭhamāni pañca vipākāvīpākasaṃmaññato vuttāni. Tattha paṭhame cattāro pi āhārā labbhanti. Dutīye tayo arūpāhārā va. Tatiye vatthu pi paccayuppannaṃ hoti catutthe taṃ parihāyati. Pañcame rūpam eva paccayuppannaṃ. Tato parāni pañca sa-vipākaghaṭanāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni cetanāhāravasena vuttāni. Tato parāni nava nirādhipativīññāpāhāravasena. Tato parāni sādhipativīññāpāhāravasena cha ghaṭanāni vuttāni. Tattha tīni vipākāvīpākasaṃmaññavasena vuttāni. Tīni vipākavasen' eva. Tattha lokiyānaṃ vipākānaṃ abhāvato vatthu parihāyati.

Indriyamūlake *purejāle ckan* ti cakkhundriyādīnaṃ vasena avyākatena avyākataṃ. Sesāṃ dumūlakaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva vedittabbhaṃ.

Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha cha-sattati. Tattha paṭhame sabbāni pi indriyāni paccayaṭṭhena labbhanti. Dutīye rūpajīvitindriyaṃ hāyati. Na hi taṃ nissayo hoti. Tatiye arūpindriyāni² rūpānaṃ. Catutthe cakkhādīni cakkhuvīññāpādīnaṃ. Tato parāni nava ghaṭanāni pahajāta-arūpindriyavasena² vuttāni. Tato nava maggabhūtānaṃ indriyānaṃ vasena. Tato nava jhānangabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava jhānamaggabhūtānaṃ. Tato nava manindriyavasen' eva. Tato sādhipatīni cha. Tato viriyavasena maggasampayuttāni cha. Tato amolaḥhetuvasena nirādhipatīni nava, sādhipatīni cha. Tesu

¹ Above, p. 185.

² S. 'arūpajīvitindriya'.

sabbesu vipākapaccayena ayuttāni ca yuttāni ca heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbāni.

Jhānamūlake pi dumūlakaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha chattiṃsa.¹ Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriyamaggabhāvaṃ anāmasitvā sādharāṇajhānangavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato parāni nava indriyabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava maggabhūtajhānangavasena. Tato nava indriyamaggabhūtajhānangavasena. Catusu pi o' etesu navakesu ādito cattāri cattāri vipākāvipāka sādharāṇāni. Avasāne pañca pañca vipākāni' eva. Tani heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Maggamūlake pi dumūlakaṃ vuttanayen' eva veditabbaṃ. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha satta-paññāsa. Tesu paṭhamāni nava indriya-jhānabhāvaṃ anāmasitvā suddhikamaggavasena' eva vuttāni. Tato nava indriyabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato nava indriya-jhānabhūta-maggavasena. Tato cha adhipatibhūtamaggavasena. Tato nava nirādhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tato cha sa-adhipati-magga-hetuvāsena. Tattha navakesu pañca pañca chakkesu tīni tīni vipākāni. Sesāni sādharāṇāni. Tāni heṭṭhā vuttanayān' eva.

Sampayuttamūlake dumūlakaṃ uttānattham eva. Ettha pana dve yeva ghaṭanāni. Tattha ekaṃ sādharāṇavasena. Ekaṃ vipākavasena vuttaṃ.

Vippayuttamūlake pi dumūlakaṃ uttānattham eva. Ghaṭanāni pan' ettha terasa. Tattha paṭhame pañcā ti kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo, avyākato tiṇṇam pi. Ettha ca ime vippayuttādayo saha-jātā pi honti pacchajāta-purejātā pi. Duttiyo purejāta-saha-jātā va. Tatiye te yeva adhipativāsena. Tattha kusalo avyākatassa, tathā akusalo. Avyākato pana avyākatassa ca ārammaṇādhipativāsena akusalassa cā ti evaṃ cattāri. Catutthe tīni ti kusalādini avyākatassa. Indriyāni pan' ettha rūpāni pi arūpāni pi. Pañcāme paccayā arūpā va. Chatṭhe vatthuvāsena rūpā va. Sattame kusalāvyākatānaṃ vipassanāvasena. Akusalassa assādanavasena vatthum eva. Aṭṭhame tadevākusalassa. Navame cakkhā-

¹ Above, p. 187. So S. B. The Siamese text gives 34 only. The Bm. has 36.

dīni avyākatassa. Dasame kusalādayo cittasamutthānāṇaṃ. Ekādasame paṭisandhiyaṃ vatthu khandhāṇaṃ. Dvādasame¹ khandhā kaṭattā-rūpāṇaṃ. Terasame paṭisandhiyaṃ khandhā vatthussa.

Atthipaccayamūlake *upanissaye ekaṃ* ti² ārammaṇūpanis-sayavasena avyākataṃ akusalassa. Sesāṃ dummūlake uttānam eva. Ghaṭanāni paṇ' ettha ekūnatiṃsa. Tesu paṭhame arūpavattthārammaṇamahābhūtaṃ indriyāhārāṇaṃ vasena saha-jāta-purejāta-pacchājātapaccayā labbhanti. Duttiye pacchājāta-kabalinkārāhārā na labbhanti. Paṭhama-dutti-yaghaṭanān' eva adhipatinā saddhiṃ upari tatiya-catutthāni katāni. Puna paṭhame va catūhi āhārehi saddhiṃ pañcemaṃ. Rūpindriyehi saddhiṃ chaṭṭhaṃ. Rūpārūpindriyehi saddhiṃ sattamaṃ kataṃ. Duttiyaṃ eva pana indriyehi saddhiṃ sattamaṃ kataṃ. Paṭhama-duttiyān' eva vip-payuttapaccaye-na saddhiṃ aṭṭhama-navamāni. Tesu navamaṃ adhipatinā saddhiṃ dasamaṃ kataṃ. Tato ekādasame paccayavasena vatthu hāyati. Dvādasame arūpadhammā yeva paccayā. Terasame vattthārammaṇā. Cuddasame vatthum eva. Pannarasame ārammaṇaṃ eva. Soḷasame vatthum eva ārammaṇaṃ. Sattarasame pana tadeva ārammaṇādhipati-bhāvena. Aṭṭhārasame pi tadeva ārammaṇūpanissaya-vasena. Ekūnavīsatiṃ ca cakkhādayo va paccayā. Idāni ekūnavīsati pakinnakaghaṭanāni nāma saha-jātaṃ agahetvā vuttāni. Tato parāni dasa saha-jātavasena vuttāni.

Natthi-vigatamūlakesu anantara-samanantaramūlakesu viya upanissayāsevana-kammavasena tīpi yeva ghaṭanāni. Avigatamūlakaṃ atthimūlakasadisam evā ti.

Yāni paṇ' etāni imasmiṃ pañhavāre ghaṭanāni vuttāni, tāni sabbhāni pi duvidhāni yeva pakinnakato saha-jātato ca. Tattha sabbesam pi ārammaṇamūlakādāni adito saha-jātaṃ agahetvā vuttāni pakinnakāni nāma. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake pañca pi. Adhipatimūlake cha anantaramūlake tīpi pi. Tathā samanantaramūlake. Nissayamūlake dasa. Upanissayamūlake satta. Purejātamūlake satta. Pacchājātamūlake ekam eva. Tathā āsevanamūlake. Kammamūlake dve. Āhāramūlake ekaṃ. Indriyamūlake cattāri. Vip-

¹ S. inserts va paṭisandhiyaṃ.

² Above, p. 180.

payuttamūlake nava. Atthimūlake ekūnavīsati. Natthimūlake tīpi. Tathā vigatamūlake. Avigatamūlake ekūnavīsati ti sabbhāni pi satañ ceva tīpi ca honti.¹ Sahajāta-nissaya-bhāvena pan' etāni *pakinnakānī* ti vuttāni. Yāni pana saha-jātaṃ labhanti, tāni sahajātaghaṭṭanāni nāmā ti vuccanti. Tāni ārammaṇamūlake anantara-samanantara-upanissaya-purejāta-pacchajāta-āsevana-natthi-vigatamulakesu na labhanti. Na hi te paccayā sahajātānaṃ paccayā honti. Yathā ca sahajātānaṃ na honti, tathā hetu sahajāta-aññamañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayānaṃ saha-jātānaṃ ti hetumūlake sabbhāni catu-vīsati pi ghaṭṭanāni sahajātaghaṭṭanān' eva. Tathā adhipatimūlake catuvīsati. Sahajātamūlake dasa pi aññamaññamūlake cha pi. Nissaya-mūlake dasa. Kammamūlake nava. Vipākamūlake pañca pi. Āharamūlake tettiṃsa. Indriyamūlake dvāsattati. Jhānamūlake chattīṃsā pi. Maggamūlake sattapaññāsam pi. Sampayuttamūlake dve pi. Vippayuttamūlake cattāri. Atthimūlake dasa. Avigatamūlake dasā ti sabbhāni pi tīpi-satāni dvādasā ca honti. Iti purimāni sataṃ tīpi ca imāni ca dvādas' uttarāni tīpi satāni ti sabbhāni pi pañcadāsādhikāni cattāri ghaṭṭanāni pañhavāre āgatāni. Tesu ye ye paccaya-dhammā nāma vasena na pākāṭā hutvā paññāyanti, te pi hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ ādito vipākāvipākasāmaññāto vuttasu ghaṭṭanesu dassetabbā. Dvādas' eva hi hetū, cha ārammaṇā, cattāro adhipatayo, cattāro āhārā, vīsati indriyāni, satta jhānaṅgāni, dvādasā maggaṅgāni ti ete paccaya-dhammā nāma. Tesu ye dhammā ekantena kusalā, ekanten' eva akusalā, ekanten' eva kusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva akusalā vipākā, ekanten' eva vipākā, ekanten' eva avipākā, te te sādhuṅgaṃ sallakkhetvā ye tattha vipākā, te vipākaghaṭṭanesu, ye avipākā, te avipākaghaṭṭanesu yathāyogaṃ yojetabbā.

Pañhavārassa ghaṭṭane anulomagaṇanā nīttihitā.

[*Ghaṭṭane paccanīyagaṇanā.*]

Idāni paccanīyaṃ hoti. Tattha yathā Paṭiccavārādisu akusalaṃ dhammaṃ paṭicca akusalo dhammo uppijati na-hetu-paccayā ti ādinā nayena labbhamānā pañhalabbhamānaṃ

¹ Above, p. 190. This does not agree with our texts.

paccayānaṃ vasena sarūpato va vitthāritā, evaṃ avitthāretvā ekena lakkhaṇena sankhepato paccanīyaṃ dassetuṃ dhammasaṅgāhakehi *kusalō dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo* ti¹ ādinā nayena anulomato kusalādināṃ paccayā uddhaṭa. Te ca kho paccayā samūhavasena, no ekekapaccayavasena' eva, tasmā ye yattha samūhato dassitā, te pi vibhajitvā vedittabbā. Sabbhe pi hi ime catu-vīsati paccayā atṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti. Kataresu atṭhasu ? (1) Ārammaṇe, (2) saha-jāte, (3) upanissaye, (4) purejāte, (5) pacchājāte, (6) kamma, (7) āhara, (8) indriye ti. Kathaṃ ? Thapetvā hi ime atṭha paccaye, sesesu solāsasū hetupaccayo aññaṃañña-vipāka-jhāna-magga-sampayuttapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā ekantena saha-jātā hutvā, saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Anantara-paccayo samanantara-āsevana-natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime pana pañca uppajjitvā niruddhā attano anantaraṃ uppajjamānānaṃ yeva paccayabhāvato anantarūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Nissayapaccayo saha-jātā-purejātabhedato duvidho. Tattha saha-jātā-nissayo saha-jātānaṃ yeva nissayapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-nissayo purejātupaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Adhipatipaccayo pi saha-jātādhipatī ārammaṇādhipativasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātādhipatī saha-jātānaṃ yeva adhipatipaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Ārammaṇādhipatī ārammaṇūpanissayo hoti yevā ti ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissayapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Vippayuttapaccayo saha-jātā-purejāta-pacchājātabhedato tividho. Tattha saha-jātavippayutto saha-jātānaṃ yeva vippayuttapaccaya bhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Purejāta-vippayutto pure uppajjitvā pacchā ūppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejāte sangahito. Pacchājāta-vippayutto pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātupaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Atthipaccaya-avigatapaccayā saha-jātā-purejāta-pacchājāta-āhara-indriyānaṃ ceva atthi-avigatesu ca ekekassa vasena chaḥi bhedeḥi thitā. Tattha saha-jātā-atthi-avigatā saha-jātānaṃ yeva atthi-avigatapaccayabhāvato saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Purejātā pure uppajji-

¹ Above, p. 190. The text there should have been larger in type.

tvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ paccayabhāvato purejātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pacchājātā pacchā uppajjitvā pure uppannānaṃ upatthambhanavasena paccayabhāvato pacchājātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Āhārabhūtā kabalinkārāhārapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti. Indriyabhūtā rūpajīvitindriyapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchanti ti evaṃ ime soḷasa paccayā imesu aṭṭhasu paccayesu sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

Imesam pi pana aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ aññamaññaṃ sangaho atthi yeva. Ādito niddiṭṭho hi ārammaṇapaccayo adhipati-anadhipatibhedena duvidho. Tattha adhipatibhūto ārammaṇūpanissayalakkhaṇena upanissaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Anadhipatibhūto suddho ārammaṇapaccayo va hoti. Kammaṇapaccayo pi saha-jātānānākhanikavasena duvidho. Tattha saha-jātakammaṃ attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva kamma-paccayo bhāvato saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Nānākhanikakammaṃ balava-dubbalavasena duvidhaṃ. Tattha balavakammaṃ vipākadhammānaṃ upanissayo va hutvā paccayo hoti ti upanissaye¹ sangahaṃ gacchati. Balavaṃ pi pana rūpānaṃ dubbalaṃ ca arūpānaṃ nānākhanikakamma-paccayo. Āhārapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha arūpāhāro attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva paccayo hoti ti saha-jātapaccaye sangahaṃ gacchati. Rūpāhāro saha-jāta-pure-jāta-pacchājātānaṃ paccayo na hoti. Attano pana uppādak-khaṇaṃ atikkamitvā tītipatto āhārapaccayataṃ sādheti ti āhārapaccayo va hoti. Indriyapaccayo pi rūpārūpato duvidho. Tattha (1) arūpindriyapaccayo attanā saha-jātānaṃ yeva indriyapaccayataṃ sādheti ti saha-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. (2) Rūpindriyapaccayo pana ajjhatabhiddhā bhedato duvidho. Tattha (a) ajjhattaṃ indriyapaccayo pure uppajjitvā pacchā uppajjamānānaṃ sa-sampayuttadhammānaṃ² cakkuviññānādīnaṃ indriyapaccayo hoti ti pure-jāte yeva sangahaṃ gacchati. Bāhiro indriyapaccayo nāma rūpajīvitindriyaṃ. Taṃ saha-jātānaṃ paccayo hontam³ pi anupālamattavasen' eva⁴ hoti, na janakavasena ti indriyapaccayo va hoti. Evaṃ ime aṭṭha paccayā aññamaññaṃ pi sangahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbā.

¹ S. upanissayapaccaye.

² So S. and B.

³ S. omits sa-.

⁴ S. anupālanamatta°.

Ayaṃ tāva aṭṭha paccayesu avasesānaṃ solasannaṃ ceva tesañ yeva ca aṭṭhannaṃ aññamaññāvasena sangahanayo. Idāni imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ ekekasmīṃ catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayesu ye ye sangahaṃ gacchanti, te te veditabbā. Tattha aṭṭhannaṃ tāva sabbapaṭṭhame ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇapaccayo va sangahaṃ gacchati, ra sesā tevisati. Dutiye saha-jātapaccaye hetupaccayo, saha-jātādhipatipaccayo, saha-jātapaccayo, aññamaññapaccayo, saha-jāta-nissayapaccayo, saha-jāta-kamma-paccayo, vipāka-paccayo, saha-jāta-āhāra-paccayo, saha-jāta-indriyapaccayo, jhāna-paccayo, magga-paccayo, sampayuttapaccayo, saha-jāta-vippayuttapaccayo, saha-jāta-atthipaccayo, saha-jāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime pannarasa paccayā sangahaṃ gacchanti. Tatiye upanissayapaccaye adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto adhipatipaccayo, anantara-samantara-upanissaya-āsevanapaccayā, nānākhaṇiko balavakamma-paccayo, natthi-vigatapaccayo ti ime nava paccayā sangahaṃ gacchanti. Catutthe purejātapaccaye purejāta-nissayapaccayo, purejātapaccayo, purejāta-indriyapaccayo, purejāta-vippayuttapaccayo, purejāta-atthipaccayo, purejāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime cha paccayā sangahaṃ gacchanti. Pañcime paccā-jātapaccaye paccā-jātapaccayo, paccā-jāta-vippayuttapaccayo, paccā-jāta-atthipaccayo, paccā-jāta-avigatapaccayo ti ime cattāro paccayā sangahaṃ gacchanti. Chaṭṭhe kamma-paccaye nānākhaṇika-kamma-paccayo va sangahito. Sattame āhārapaccaye kabalī-kārāhāravasen' eva āhārapaccayo āhāra-atthipaccayo āhāra-avigatapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahitā. Aṭṭhame indriyapaccaye rūpajīvitindriyapaccayo indriya-atthipaccayo indriya-avigatapaccayo ti ime tayo paccayā sangahaṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ ekekasmīṃ ime c' ime ca paccayā sangahaṃ gatā ti ūtvā, ye yattha sangahaṃ gatā, te tassa gaṇanena gahitā va honti ti veditabbā. Evaṃ sabbapaccaya-sangāhakaṇaṃ imesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ paccayānaṃ vasena ekūnapaññāsūya pañhesu imasmiṃ paccanīye kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti ādayo ime pannarasa pañhā uddharitvā vissajjitā tattha kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, kusalo avyākataassa, kusalo kusal' avyākataassā ti kusalādikā cattāro pañhā.

Tathā akusalādikā. Avyākato pana avyākatassa, avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti avyākatādikā tayo. Kusalo ca avyākato ca kusalassa, tathā avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca akusalassa, tathā avyākatassā ti dumūlak' ek' āvasānū cattāro honti. Tesu paṭhame pañhe yehi paccayehi¹ bhavitabbaṇ, te sabbe sangahetvā tayo paccayā vuttā. Dutiye dve. Tatiye pañca. Catutthe eko va. Pañcime tayo. Chaṭṭhe dve. Sattame pañca. Aṭṭhame eko. Navame satta. Dasame tayo. Ekādasame tayo. Dvādasame dve. Terasame cattāro. Cuddasame dve. Pannarasame pi² cattāro va te sahaajātapaccayenā ti avatvā sahaajātaṇ pacchājātan ti vuttā.

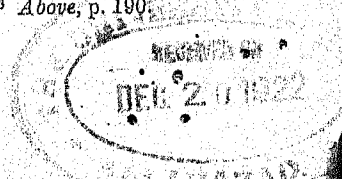
Tattha kāraṇaṇ parato vakkhāma.

Samāsato pan' ettha eko dve tayo cattāro pañca² sattā ti cha¹ eva paccayaparicchedā honti. Ayaṇ pañhavārassa paccaniye ukkaṭṭhavasena pañhaparicchedo ceva, te te paccaye sangahetvā dassitapaccayaparicchedo ca. Na-hetupaccayā ti ādisu hi catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayapaccaniyesu ekapaccaniye pi ito uddhaṇ pañhā vā paccayā vā na labbhanti, heṭṭhā labbhanti, tasmā yesu pañhesu kusalo dhammo kusalassa avyākatassa ca dhammassa sahaajātapaccayena paccayo ti evaṇ eko va paccayo āgato. Tasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte te pañhā parihāyanti. Yasmiṇ pana pañhe kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, upanissuṇa paccayena paccayo ti³ evaṇ dve paccayā āgatā. Tattha na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti evaṇ ekasmiṇ paccaye paṭikkhitte pi itarassa paccayassa vasena so pañho labbhat' eva. Tesu pana dvīsu pi paccayesu paṭikkhittesu so vāro pacchijjati. Evam eva yesu pañhesu tayo cattāro pañca satta vā labbhanti, tesu ṭhapetvā paṭikkhitte paccaye avasesānaṇ vasena te pañhā labbhanti yeva. Sabbesu pana paccayesu paṭikkhittesu sabbe pi te vārā pacchijjanti ti idam eva c' ettha lakkaṇaṇ. Iminā lakkaṇaṇa ādito paṭṭhāya tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttanayānaṇ pabhedo ca tasmiṇ tasmiṇ paccaniye tesāṇ tesāṇ pañhānaṇ parihāni ca veditabbā. Tatrāyaṇ vitthārakathā. Paṭhame pañhe tāva tihi paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi kusalassa pure-

¹ B. omits.

² S. inserts cha.

³ Above, p. 190.



jāta-pacchājāta-vipāka-vippayutteh' eva paccayo na hoti, seschi vīsatiyā hoti, tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko va. Saha-jāte pana sabbasangāhikavasena pammāsa paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu hetupaccaye paṭikkhitte cūddasa honti. Kusalo pana kusalassa neva vipākapaccayo na vippayuttapaccayo ti te dve apanetvā sese dvīdasa sandhāya saha-jātapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Upanissayapaccaye pi sabbasangāhikavasena nava paccayā sangahaṇ gacchanti ti vuttā. Tesu adhipatibhūto ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇabhūto ca adhipatipaccayo ārammaṇūpanissayavasena upanissayam eva anupaviṭṭho. Kusalo pana kusalassa nānākhaṇi-kakammaṇapaccayo na hoti ti taṇ apanetvā sese cha sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Evaṇ paṭhame pañhe tili paccayehi ekūnavīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tesu imasmiṇ hetupaccaniye¹ kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo ti dānaṇ datvā, sīlaṇ samādiyivvā, uposathakammaṇ katvā, taṇ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati ti evam ādinā ārammaṇapaccayādisu vuttanāyena' eva uddharitvā pāli dassetabbā. ārammaṇapaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tassa vitthāraṇ apanetvā hetupaccayavittthāraṇ paṭikkhipitvā² sā yeva pāli dassetabbā. Sesapaccayapaṭikkhepesu pi es' eva nayo. Tasmiṇ pana paccaye paṭikkhitte ye vārā parihāyanti, te parato vakkhāma.

Dutiye pañhe pana dvīhi paccayehi tayo paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi akusalassa anantarādivasena paccayā na hoti, tasmā te apanetvā ārammaṇūpanissayavasena sangahitaṇ ārammaṇādhipatiṇ ceva pakatūpanissayaṇ ca sandhāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo ti vuttaṇ. Tasmā suddho ārammaṇapaccayo ārammaṇādhipativasena adhipatipaccayo upanissayapaccayo ti dutiyapañhe dvīhi paccayehi ime tayo paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pañhe pana pañcali paccayehi aṭṭhārasa paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi avyūkatassa aññamañña-purejātāvasena vipāka-sampayuttehi yeva paccayo na hoti, seschi ekūnavīsatiyā hoti. Tesu ārammaṇapaccayo eko. Yasmiṇ pana kusalo avyūkatassa aññamañña-vipāka-sampayuttavasena paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto,

¹ S. °paccayo.

² B. pakkhipitvā.

kammapaccayo visuṇ gahito, tasmā ime pañca apānetvā sahaajātena dasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttesu chasu,¹ ṭhapetvā āsevanāṇ, sesā pañca pacchājāto eko va, tathā sahaajāta-nānākhanikavasena duvidho pi kammapaccayo ti evaṇ tatiyapañhe pañcahi paccayehi ime atthārassa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Catutthe pañhe ekena pana paccayena dasa. Kathaṇ? Kusalo hi kusalāvyaṅkatassa sahaajāto vuttesu pannarasasu aññamañña-vipāka-sampayutta - vippayuttehi paccayo na hoti, hetupaccayo paṭikkhitto. Iti ime pañca apānetvā sesā dasa paccayā ettha ekena paccayena dassitā ti veditabbā. Yathā ca imesu kusalādikesu catusu, tathā akusalādikesu pi catusu pañhesu tehi tehi paccayehi te te yeva paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā. Tato parānaṇ avyākatādinaṇ tiṇṇaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sattahi paccayehi te vīsati paccayā dassitā. Kathaṇ? Avyākato hi avyākatassa catu-vīsatiyā pi paccayehi paccayo hoti. Hetupaccaye pana paṭikkhitte tevīsati honti, tesu ārammanapaccayo eko va. Yasmā pan' ettha asahaajātānaṃ pi sangahaṇatthaṇ āhāra-indriyapaccayā visuṇ gahitā, tasmā ime tayo apānetvā sahaajātena dvādasa paccayā dassitā. Upanissaye na heṭṭhā vuttā cha. Purejāto eko va. Tathā pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyapaccayā ti evam ettha sattahi paccayehi ime tevīsati paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Dutiye tīhi paccayehi dvādasa dassitā. Kathaṇ? Ārammanapaccayo eko. Upanissayena pana ārammanūpanissayavasena ārammanādhipati-anantara-samanantara-natthivigatā upanissayapaccayo ti cha dassitā. Purejātena purejātaniissaya-vippayutta-atthi-avigatā pañcā ti evam ettha tīhi paccayehi ime dvādasa paccayā dassitā ti veditabbā.

Tatiye pi es' eva nayo. Tato parānaṇ dumūlakānaṇ catunnaṇ pañhānaṇ paṭhamapañhe sahaajātapaccayena purejātapaccayenā ti avatvā, sahaajātaṇ purejātaṇ ti vuttehi dvīhi nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena tayo paccayā dassitā. Kusalā hi khandhā vatthunā saddhiṇ ekato kusalassa paccayabhāvaṇ sādhayamānā kiñcāpi sahaajātā, sahaajātapaccayo pana na honti, vatthu missakattā, tasmā tesā sahaajātānaṇ nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena sahaajātaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Vatthumhi pi

¹ B. cha.

es' eva nayo. Tam pi hi kiñcā pi purejātaṇ, khandhamissa-kattā pana purejātapaccayo na hoti. Kevalaṇ purejātānaṇ nissayādīnaṇ vasena purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Dutiyapañhe saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāra-indriyaṇ ti vuttehi catūhi pi saha-jāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena cattāro paccayā dassitā. Imasmiṇ hi vāre saha-jātapaccayo labbhattī, pacchājātapaccayādayo na labbhanti. Pacchājātānaṇ pana āhāra-indriya-sankhātānaṇ ca atthi-avigatānaṇ vasen' etaṇ vuttaṇ. Kusalā hi khandhā avyakatā ca mahābhūtā upādā-rūpānaṇ saha-jātapaccayena nissayapaccayena atthi-avigatapaccayehi ti catudhā paccayā honti, pacchājātā pana kusalā tehi yeva bhūtehi saddhiṇ tesā yeva upādā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatavasena paccayo. Kabaḷinkārāhāro pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ purejātassa kāyassa atthi-avigatavasen' eva paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyam pi pacchājātehi kusalehi saddhiṇ kaṭaṭṭā-rūpānaṇ atthi-avigatapaccayen' eva paccayo. Iti imaṇ catudhā paccayabhāvaṇ sandhāya saha-jātaṇ pacchājātaṇ āhāraṇ indriyaṇ ti idaṇ vuttaṇ. Pacchājāta-āhāra-indriya-paccayā pan' ettha na labbhanti yeva. Parato akusalamissakapañhadvaye pi es' eva nayo ti evam ettha tesu tesu pañhesu sankhipitvā vuttapaccayānaṇ pabhedo veditabbo. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ pana paccaye tesā tesā pañhānaṇ parihānāparihāniṇ parato āvikarissāmā ti.

Paccayuddhārassa atthavamānā samattā.

Idani ete kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassā ti ādayo anulomavasena pannarasa vārā dassitā. Yasmā paccaniye pi ete yeva, na ito uddhaṇ, hetthā pana honti, tasmā yassa yassa paccayassa paccaniye ye ye vārā labbhanti, te te ādito paṭṭhāya gaṇanāvasena dassetuṇ, *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti¹ ādi āradhhaṇ.

Tattha na-hetuyā sabbesam pi yathā-dassitānaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena pannarasa labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ vāre suddho ārammaṇa-paccayo parihāyati. Sesapaccayavasena te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇe, evaṇ sesesu pi. Saha-jāte hetupaccayo pavisati. Tasmiṇ tasmiṇ ca vāre upanissa-

¹ Above, p. 191.

yena anantare ti evaṇ paccanīyato t̥hitā paccayā parihāyanti. Avasesapaccayavasena te te vārā vissajjanaṇ labhanti. Na-sahajāto pana kusalo dhammo kusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, akusalo dhammo akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca, kusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo kusalassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca dhammo akusalassā ti ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Etesaṇ hi purimesu dvīsu sahajātapaccayena paccayo ti ekādasannaṇ paccayānaṇ vasena eko va paccayasangaho vutto. Te tasmīṇ paṭikkhitte aññenākarena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti. Paḍghimesu dvīsu nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccaye sandhāya sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vuttaṇ. Te sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ ca purejātānaṇ ceva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṇ vasena vissajjanaṇ na labhanti, tasmā ime cattāro pi vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Tattha siyā tathā hetumhi paṭikkhitte sesānaṇ adhipati ādīnaṇ vasena te vārā laddhā, evaṇ sahajāte paṭikkhitte avasesānaṇ hetu-ādīnaṇ vasena kasmā na labbhanti ti? Nippadesattā. Hetu-ādayo hi sahajātānaṇ ekadesamattato sappadesā, tasmā tesu paṭikkhittesu aññesaṇ vasena te vārā labbhanti. Sahajāto pana nippadeso sabbe pi hetu-ādayo gaṇhāti, tasmā tasmīṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te paṭikkhittā honti. Na hi asahajātā hetupaccayādayo nāma atthi, iti sahajātassa nippadesattā tasmīṇ paṭikkhitte sabbe pi te ubho pi vārā na labbhanti. Sahajātaṇ purejātan ti vissajjitavāresu pana kiñcāpi sahajātapaccayo yeva natthi, yasmā pan' ettha sahajātā va arūpakkhandhā nissaya-atthi-avigatavasena paccayā.¹ Sahajāte ca paṭikkhitte ekantena sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatā paṭikkhittā honti, tasmā tassa paṭikkhittattā te pi vārā na labbhanti. ti. Evaṇ sabbathā p' ettha ime cattāro vārā parihāyanti. Avasesānaṇ yeva vasena ekādasā ti vuttaṇ. Na-aññamañña-na-nissaya-na-sampayuttesu² pi te yeva vārā parihāyanti. Kasmā? Sahajātagahitattā. Yath' eva hi arūpadhammabhūto sahajātapaccayo nippadesena cattāro arūpakkhandhe gaṇhāti, tathā aññamañña-nissayasampayuttā pi ti sahajātagahitattā etesu pi paṭikkhittesu te vārā na labbhanti ti veditabbā. Tena vuttaṇ na-aññamaññe ekādasu, na-nissaye ekādasu, na-sampayutte ekādasā ti. Tattha siyā kiñ-

¹ S. °avigatapaccayena paccayo.² B. °na-sampayutte.

cāpi ime avisesena kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ sangāhakattā sahaajātagahitā, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatassa, ṭhapetvā sahaajātapaccayaṃ, aññathā paccayo va na hoti, tasmā tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyatu, kusalo pana kusalāvyākatānaṃ neva aññamañña-paccayo hoti, tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro kasmā parihāyati ti? Aññamañña-paccayadhammavasena pavattisambhāvato.¹ Yath' eva hi kusalāvyākatā kusalassa sahaajātapaccayā² va na honti. Sahajātadhammavasena³ pana nissayapaccayādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati, evam idhā pi aññamañña-paccayadhammavasena sahajātādihi pavattisambhāvato⁴ tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Na-aññamañña-paccayena paccayo ti padassa hi ayam attho: ye dhammā aññamañña-paccayasangahitaṃ gatā, na tehi paccayehi⁵ kusalo ca kusalāvyākatānaṃ sahajātādivasena paccayo honto' aññamañña-paccayadhammeh' eva paccayo hoti, tasmā tasmīṃ paṭikkhitte so vāro parihāyati. Yathā ca so vāro, tathā sesā pi tayo ti cattāro pi te vārā parihāyanti. Na-nissaye ekādasā ti etthā pi yasmā tesāṃ vārānaṃ ekantena sahaajātapaccayadhammā va nissayabhūtā, tasmā nissaye paṭikkhitte parihāyanti. Na-purejāte terasā ti sahaajātaṃ purejātaṃ ti vuttavissajjane dvimūlake dve apanetvā terasa. Yathā hi te sahajāte paṭikkhitte purejātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ na labhanti, tathā purejāte pi paṭikkhitte sahajātānaṃ yeva nissaya-atthi-avigatānaṃ vasena vissajjanaṃ labhanti, tasmā te apanetvā terasā ti veditabbā. Na-pacchājāte pannarasā ti ettha pacchājātapaccayena paccayo ti sahaajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti vā āgatattṭhānesu, ṭhapetvā pacchājātaṃ, avasesavasena pi te pañhā labbhanti, tasmā pannaras' eva vuttā. Na-kamme ti ādisu yasmā kamma-vipāka-āhāra-indriya-jhāna-maggā pi kusalādibhedānaṃ catunnaṃ khandhānaṃ ekadeso va, tasmā, ṭhapetvā te dhamme, avasesadhammavasena sahajātadhammā paccayā honti ti ekam pi pañhavissajjanaṃ na parihīnaṃ. Na-sampayutte⁶ ekā dasā ti yasmā tesu catusu vāresu sampayuttadhammā

¹ Bm. sabbhāvato.² S. Sahaajātapaccaya°.³ B. na to hi paccayo.⁴ Bm. paccayo.⁵ B. °sabbhāvato.⁶ B. Sampayutte.

Tattha na-hetumūlakadukesu atirekaganāṇa ūnaganāṇena saddhiṃ yojito ūnaganāṇo va hoti. Timūlakena *upanissaye terasā* ti kusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti dve vārā parihāyanti. Kasamā? Na-ārammanena saddhiṃ na-upanissayassa ghaṭitattā. Ārammaṇavasena hi upanissayavasena ca imeṣaṃ pavatti. Tañ ca ubhayaṃ paṭikkhittaṃ. Ārammā-nādhipati ca ārammaṇūpanissaya-gaṇanena gahito hoti yeva. Cha mūlake pi *na-upanissaye terasā* ti te yeva terasa. Satta-mūlake pana *na-upanissaye sattā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā tattha parihīne hi⁶ catūhi saddhiṃ kusalo kusalassa, kusalo akusalassa, akusalo akusalassa, akusalo kusalassā ti ime anantarūpanissaya-pakatūpanissayavasena pavattamānā cattāro ti aṭṭha parihāyanti, tasmā avasesānaṃ vasena sattā ti vuttaṃ. *Na-purejāte ekādasā* ti na-sahajātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā ekādasā. *Na-pacchājāte navā* ti tesu ekādasasu sahajātaṃ pacchājātaṃ āhāraṃ indriyaṃ ti uddhavissaj-jānesu dumūlake avyākataṃ te vāre apanetvā tehi saha-jāte paṭikkhitte pi pacchājātavasena aparihinā. Sahajātena pana saddhiṃ pacchājāte paṭikkhitte parihāyanti ti sesānaṃ

5 S. parihīno tehi.

vasena navā ti vuttaṃ. Aṭṭhamūlake *na-nissaye ekādasā* ti sabbaṃ heṭṭhā vuttasadisam eva. Navamūlake *na-upanissaye pañcā* ti kusalādayo avyākatantā¹ tayo, dumūlakā avyākatantā dve cā ti pañca. Tesu nānākhaṇikakamma-āhāra-rūpajivitindriya-pacchājātadhammavasena vissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Dasamūlake *na-purejāte pañcā* ti ādisu pi te yeva na-pacchājāte tīhi ti pacchājātavasena labbhamāne dumūlake avyākatante² dve apanetvā avasesā. Na-vippayutte pi te yeva tayo.³ *No-atthiyā dve* ti nānākhaṇikakammavasena kusalaṃ ca akusalaṃ ca kaṭattā-rūpassa. Vipākaṃ paṇ' ettha na-upanissayena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā na labbhati. Ekādasamūlake heṭṭhā vuttasadisā va gāṇā. Dvādasamūlake *na-kamme ekaṃ* ti avyākatena avyākatāṃ. Tattha ca āhāra-indriyavasena vissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Terasamūlakādisu pi sabbattha ekaṃ ti āgataṭṭhāne idam eva gaṇetabbaṃ. Na-āhāre pana indriyavasena vissajjanaṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-indriye āhāravasena cuddasamūlakādisu na-kammena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā no-atthi-no-avigatā na labbhanti ti na vuttā. Na-āhārapaccayā na-jhānapaccayā ti na-indriyaṃ apanetvā vuttaṃ, tasmā tattha indriyavasena ekaṃ veditabbaṃ. Na-vipākappaccayā na-indriyapaccayā ti na-āhārapaccayaṃ apanetvā vuttaṃ, tasmā tattha āhāravasena ekaṃ veditabbaṃ. Imesu pana dvīsu paccaniyato tṭhitesu gāṇā nāma natthi, tasmā ekato na dassitā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṃ nittḥitaṃ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu pi pannarasa, terasa, ekādasā, navā ti⁴ sabbadukesu cattāro va mūlagāṇaṇaparichedā. Tikādisu pana bahupaccayasamāyoge itarāṇi pi satta pañca tīhi dve ekaṃ ti paricchinna-gāṇāṇi vissajjanaṇi labbhanti yeva. Tesu yesaṃ paccayānaṃ samāyoge yaṃ yaṃ labbhati, taṃ taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayena sādhukaṃ sallakkhetvā uddharitabbaṃ. Sabbesu o' etesu na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-ārammaṇādini padāni atikkantena na-hetupadena⁵ saddhiṃ paṭhamāṃ sambandhitvā⁶ va cakkāni katāni. Yasmiṃ pana

¹ S. avyākatāna.

² S. avyākatāṃ te.

³ S. tīhi.

⁴ Above, p. 193.

⁵ B. atikkantena hetu°.

⁶ B. bandhitvā.

tāni na-hetumūlake vuttasadisān' eva honti, tasmā vitthārena adassetvā sankhepaṃ katvā dassitāni. Tattha yathā na-hetumūlake na-ārammaṇa-na-upanissayaṃ visuṃ [visuṃ]¹ pannarasa vāre labhantā pi samāyoge terasa labhiṃsu, evaṃ sabbattha terasa yeva labhanti. Yathā ca na-ārammaṇa-na-sahajātehi saddhiṃ na-upanissaye satta vārā honti, evaṃ na-upanissaya-na-ārammaṇehi saddhiṃ na-sahajāte pi satta. Na-nissayapaccayaṃ na-upanissayapaccayaṃ na-pacchājāte tīṇi ti kusalādīni avyākatantāni. Tesu kaṭattā-rūpaṃ ca āhārasaṃmutthānaṃ ca paccayuppannaṃ. Na-āhāra-na-indriyamūlakesu catukkesu na-kamme na saddhiṃ aghaṭitattā na-hetumūlake viya ekantena [na]² labbhanti. Na-indriyamūlake, na-upanissaye ca na-purejāte ca ṭhapetvā, na-āhāre tīṇi ti kātābbaṃ ti na-indriyapaccayato paṭṭhāya ime dve paccaye ghaṭetvā na-indriyapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . na-upanissayapaccayaṃ na-āhāre tīṇi. Na-indriyapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . na-purejātapaccayaṃ na-āhāre tīṇi ti evaṃ imhi paccayehi saddhiṃ na-āhārapaccaye ca gaṇanā kātābbā ti attho. Tattha tīṇi ti kusalādīn' eva avyākatassa. Tattha kusalākusalā kaṭattā rūpānaṃ purejātassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena. Avyākatā pana citta-cetasikā pacchājātapaccayen' evā ti imeṣaṃ vasena tīṇi vissajjanāni veditābbāni. Parato pana na-pacchājātena saddhiṃ ghaṭitattā na-āhāre dve ti vuttaṃ.³ Tattha kaṭattā rūpavasena kusalaṃ avyākatassa, tathā akusalaṃ ti ettakam eva labbhati. Āhārassa pana paṭikkhitattā kabalinkārāhāro atthi-avigatavasenā pi paccayabhāvaṃ na labbhati. Na-vippayuttamūlakassa catu-mūlakena upanissaye pañcā ti kusalo sahajātakusalassa. Kusalo kaṭattā rūpasandhātassa avyākatassa, akusalo sahajāta-akusalassa, tathā kaṭattā-rūpasandhātassa avyākatassa, avyākatō sahajāta-avyākatassā ti evaṃ pañca. Na-vippayuttapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . na-upanissaye tīṇi ti heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva kusalādayo tayo avyākatassa. No-atthipaccayaṃ na hetuṃ yā navā ti⁴ na-hetupaccayaṃ no-atthiyā vuttānam eva. Sabbe pi hi ekamūlak' ekāvasānā anantarapakatūpanissayavasena labbhanti. Na-ārammaṇe navā ti pi te yeva na-ārammaṇe ṭhātvā na-upanissaye dve kātābbā. Yāva nissayam pi ti

¹ Bm. omits.² B. omits.³ Above, p. 198.⁴ Above, p. 199.

no-atthimūlake naye no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā ti evaṃ cakkabandhagamanena na-ārammanapaccaye ṭhatvā imehi vā tihi ito paresu na-adhipati-ādisu aññataraññatarena vā saddhiṃ yāva nissayapaccayaṃ pāpuṇāti tāva ṭhatvā na-upanissaye dve vissajjanāni kātābāni ti attho. Evaṃ lakkaṇaṃ ṭhapetvā² puna na-ārammanato paṭṭhāya yāva na-nissayā satta paccaye gahetvā na-upanissaye dve ti āha. Tattha no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā na-ārammanapaccayā na-upanissaye dve, no-atthipaccayā na-hetu-na-ārammana-adhipatipaccayā na-upanissaye dve ti evaṃ na-ārammanato purima-paccamehi na-nissaya-pariyosānehi¹ sabbapadehi saddhiṃ yojānā kātābā. Dve ti paṇ' ettha kusalo avyākatassa, akusalo avyākatassā ti kānākhaniyakamnavasena kaṭattā-rūpassa paccayavasena veditābāni. Na-upanissayapadena saddhiṃ na-purejātādisu sabbattha dve. Kammapaccayo paṇ' ettha na gahito, tasmiṃ hi gahite te pi dve vārā chijjanti vissajjanam eva na labbhati. Evaṃ yena yena saddhiṃ yassa yassa saṃsandane yaṃ labbhati yaṃ ca parihāyati, taṃ sabbaṃ sādhukeyaṃ sallakhetvā sabbapaccaniyesu gaṇanā uddharitābā ti.

Paccanīyaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

[*Anulomapaccanīyaṃ.*]

Anulomapaccanīye *hetupaccayā satta*, ārammaṇe *navā* ti evaṃ Anulome,² *na-hetuyā pannarasa*, na-ārammaṇe *pannarasā* ti evaṃ Paccanīye ca³ laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccayo anulomato ṭhito, tassa anulome laddhavārehi saddhiṃ ye paccanīyato ṭhitassa paccanīye laddhavāresu sadisavārā tesu vasena gaṇanā veditābā. Anulomasmiṃ hi *hetupaccaye hetuyā satta* ti satta vārā laddhā. Paccanīye na-ārammanapaccaye na-ārammaṇe *pannarasā* ti *pannarasa* laddhā. Tesu ye *hetuyā satta vuttā*, tehi saddhiṃ na-ārammaṇe vuttesu *pannarasasu* kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti ime satta sadisā. Te sandhūya *hetupaccayā na-ārammaṇe satta* ti vuttaṃ.⁴ *Na-adhipatīyā satta* ti ādisu pi

¹ B. Bm. omī na-

² Above, p. 191.

³ Above, p. 180.

⁴ Above, p. 200.

es' eva nayo. Na-sahajātassa pana hetupaccayassa abhāvā na-sahajāte eko pi na labbhate, tasmā tena saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Na-aññamaññe kusalādayo tayo rūpāvyākatassa labbhanti, te sandhāya tīnī ti vuttaṃ. Tathā na-sampayutte. Na-vippayutte pana kusalaṃ kusalassa, akusalaṃ akusalassa, avyākataṃ avyākatassā ti arūpadhammavasena tīnī veditabbā. Na-nissaya-no-atthi-no-vigatā na-sahajāto viya na labbhanti yevā ti tehi pi saddhiṃ yojanā na katā. Evam ettha satta tīnī ti dve yeva gaṇanaparicchedā. Tesāṃ vasena ūtataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassa pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā paccayaghaṭanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Tattha *hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammane satta* ti kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā hetu-sampayuttakānaṃ¹ khandhānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo sahaajāta-nissaya-atthi-avigatapaccayena paccayo na-ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo ti iminā nayena satta vārā uddharitabbā. *Na-adhipatīyā satta* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Dutiye ghaṭane aññamaññassa pavitṭhata, ṭhapetvā na-sampayuttaṃ, sesesu tīnī ti vuttaṃ. Na-sampayutte pana aññamañña-vippayuttaṃ paṭisandhi-nāmarūpaṃ sandhāya ekan ti vuttaṃ. Aññamaññapaccayo c' ettha anulomaghaṭane pavitṭhata paccanīyato na labbhati, tasmā na-aññamaññe ti na vuttaṃ. Yathā c' ettha, evaṃ sesaghaṭanesu pi pavitṭhapaccayā paccanīyato na labbhanti ti na vuttā.

Tatiyaghaṭane sampayuttassa pavitṭhata sabbattha tīni yeva.

Catutthaghaṭane vippayuttassa pavitṭhata tīnī ti kusalādini cittasamuṭṭhānarūpassa.

Pañcame vipākassa pavitṭhata sabbattha ekaṃ avyākataṃ avyākataṃ. Ito paresu pi vipākasampayuttesu es' eva nayo.

Hetu-sahajāta-nissaya-indriya-magga-atthi-avigatan ti na-ārammane cattārī ti² kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusolāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti imesaṃ vasena veditabbāni. Sesesu pi es' eva nayo.

¹ Bm. hetū°.

² Above, p. 201.

Na-aññaṃaṇṇe dve ti kusalā-avyākatassa, tāthā avyākato.
Parato pi dvīsu es' eva nayo.

Iminā upāyena sabbaghaṭanesu labbhamānavasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Sabbāni pi c' etāni imasmiṇ anulomapaccaniye saha-jātavasena ceva pakinnakavasena ca pannarasādhikāni cattāri ghaṭanasatāni vuttāni. Tesu tasmīṇ tasmīṇ ghaṭane ye anulomato tthitā paccayā, tesañ eko pi paccaniyato na labbhati. Hetumūlake c' ettha paṭhame ghaṭane anulomato pañcannaṇ paccayānaṇ tthitattā paccaniyato ekūnavīsati paccayā āgatā. Evaṇ sesesu pi anulomato tthitā va sesā paccaniyato āgatā. Anulomato c' ettha bahusu pi tthitesu paccaniyato ekeko va āgato ti veditabbā. Yathā ca hetumūlake evaṇ ārammaṇādīmūlakesu pi sabbam etaṇ vidhānaṇ yathānurūpato¹ veditabbanti.

Anuloma-paccanīyaṇ nīttihīlay.

[*Paccanīyānulomaṇ.*]

Paccaniyānulome pi *hetuyā satta, ārammaṇe navā* ti evaṇ Anulome, *na-hetuyā pannarasa, na-ārammaṇe pannarasā* ti evaṇ Paccaniye ca laddhagaṇanesu paccayesu yo paccaniyato tthito, tassa paccaniyato laddhavāresu ye anulomato tthitassa anulomato laddhavārehi sadisā vārā, tesañ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Paccaniyasmiṇ hi na-hetupaccaye *na-hetuyā pannarasā* ti pannarasa vārā laddhā.

Anulome ārammaṇapaccaye *ārammaṇe navā* ti nava vārā laddhā. Tattha yena hetuyā pannarasa vuttā, tesu ye vārā ārammaṇe vutthehi navahi sadisā, tesañ vasena gaṇanā veditabbā. Tattha ye ārammaṇe nava vuttā, tena hetuyā vuttesu pannarasasu kusalo kusalākusalāvyākatānaṇ, akusalo akusala kusalāvyākatānaṇ, avyākato avyākata-kusalā-kusalānaṇ ti imehi navahi sadisā, te sandhāya *na-hetuyā ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṇ.² *Adhipatīyā dasā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Ārammaṇādīmaṇ hi anulomagaṇanāya ye vārā vuttā, na-hetupaccayena saddhiṇ saṇsandane pi te sabbe labbhanti ti veditabbā. Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa na-hetupaccayena paccayo, ārammaṇapaccayena

¹ S. yathānulomato anurūpato.

² Above, p. 222.

paccayo: dānaṃ datvā, sīlaṃ samādiyivā, uposathakammaṃ kutvā, taṃ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati ti iminā upāyena tesāṃ pāli uddharitabbā. Na-hetupaccayā adhipatīyā [dasā]¹ ti ettha, ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipativasena anulomavibhange āgatavārā uddharitabbā. Evam ettha naṁ, dasa, satta, tīni, terasa, ekaṃ ti cha gaṇanaparicchedā; tesāṃ vasena ūnataragaṇanena saddhiṃ atirekagaṇanassā pi gaṇanaṃ parihāpetvā na-hetumūlakādīnaṃ nayānaṃ timūlakādisu sabbasaṃsandanesu gaṇanā veditabbā.

Idaṃ tāva sādharāṇalakkaṇaṃ; na paṇ' etaṃ sabbasaṃsandanesu gacchati. Yehi pana paccayehi saddhiṃ yesaṃ paccayānaṃ saṃsandane ye vārā virujjhanti, te apanetvā avasesānaṃ vasena p' ettha gaṇanā veditabbā. Na-hetupaccayā, na-ārammaṇapaccayā adhipatīyā sattā ti ettha hi kusalo akusalassa, avyākato kusalassa, akusalassā ti ime ārammaṇadhipativasena labbhamānā tayo vārā virujjhanti. Kasmā? Na-ārammaṇapaccayā ti vuttattā, tasmā te apanetvā saha-jātādhipati nayaṇ' ev' ettha kusalo kusalassa, avyākatassa, kusalāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalassa, avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatassa, avyākato avyākatassā ti satta vārā veditabbā. Te pi na-hetupaccayā ti vacanato, ṭhapetvā vīmaṃsādhipatiṃ, sesādhipatīnaṃ vasena. Evaṃ sabbattha ūnataragaṇanapaccayavasena avirujjhamānagaṇanavasena ca gaṇanā veditabbā. Yesu paccayesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu ye anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, te pi veditabbā; seyyathidaṃ: anantarapaccanīyato ṭhite samanantarāsevana-natthi-vigatā anulomato na tiṭṭhanti, saha-jāte paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-vipākajhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato na² tiṭṭhanti. Nissaye paccanīyato ṭhite vatthupurejāto anulomato na tiṭṭhati. Āhāre vā indriye vā paccanīyato ṭhite hetu-aññamañña-³ vipāka-³jhāna-magga-sampayuttā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇe pana paccanīyato ṭhite adhipati-upanissayā anulomato tiṭṭhanti. Ārammaṇādhipati ārammaṇūpanissayā pana na labbhanti. Ininā upāyena sabbattha yaṃ labbhati, yaṃ ca na labbhati, taṃ jānitvā labbhamānavasena vārā uddharitabbā. Tattha sabbesu pi timūlakādisu *anantare sattā* ti ādayo dumūlake laddhavārā yeva. Satta mūlakādisu pana na-saha-

¹ Bm. omits.² S. omits na.³ S. omits.

jātapaccayā nissaye tīṇī ti¹ purejātavasena vatthunissaye tīṇi. Kamme dve nānākhaṇikavasen' eva. Āhāre ekaṇ kabalinkārāhāravasena. Indriye ekaṇ cha rūpindriyavasena. Kameṇa gantvā vippayutte tīṇī ti kusalādīnaṇ avyākatantāni pacchājātavasena atthi-avigatesu pañcā ti tāni ceva tīṇi kusālvāvyākatā avyākatassa, akusalāvyākatā avyākatassā ti imāni ca dve pacchājāta-āhāra-indriyavasenā ti. Pacchājātapaccayassa paccanīkabhāvato patthāya pana atthi-avigatesu ekaṇ ti avyākato avyākatassa āhāra-indriyavasena. Na-āhāre gahite na-indriyapaccayā ti² gahetabbāṇ. Tathā na-indriye gahite āhārapaccayā ti. Kasmā? Dvīsu ekato gahitesu ganetabbavārassa abhāvato jhāna-maggādisu pi paccanīkato thitesu āhārato vā indriyato vā ekaṇ anulomaṇ akatvā va avasāne indriye ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigāte ekaṇ; āhāre ekaṇ, atthiyā ekaṇ, avigāte ekaṇ ti vuttaṇ. Sesam ettha uttānattham evā ti.

Na-hetumūlakaṇ nīttihitaṇ.

Na-ārammaṇamūlakādisu na-aññamaññamūlake na-aññamaññapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti³ akusalādīni cittasamutthānāṇ adhipatīyā atthā ti adhipatīyā vuttessu dasasu kusalo kusālvāvyākatassa, akusalo akusalāvyākatassā ti dve apanetvā sesāni atthā.

Sahajāte pañcā ti hetuyā vuttēhi tīhi saddhiṇ kusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassa, akusalo ca avyākato ca avyākatassā ti ime dve.

Nissāye sattā ti imehi pañcāhi saddhiṇ avyākato kusalassa, avyākato akusalassā ti ime dve vatthuvāsena.

Kamme tīṇī ti hetuyā vuttān' eva sesatikesu pi es' eva nayo. Adhipatīyā tīṇī ti hetthā vuttān' eva.

Na-āhāramūlake aññamaññe tīṇī ti,⁴ thāpetvā āhāre, sesacetasikavasena veditabbāni. Yathā ca hetthā, tathā idhā pi na-āhāra-na-indriyesu ekekam eva gahitaṇ, na dve ekato.

Na-sampayuttapaccayā hetuyā tīṇī ti hetthā na-aññamaññe vuttān' eva.

Adhipatīyā atthā ti hetthā vuttān' eva.

Na-vippayuttamūlake kamme pañcā ti⁵ kusalādi cetanā saha-

¹ Above, p. 223.

² S. inserts na.

³ Above, p. 224.

⁴ Above, p. 227.

⁵ Above, p. 228.

jātakusalādīnaṃ nānākhaṇikā kusalākusalā cetanā vipākaṇaṃ kammasamuṭṭhānarupassā ti evaṃ pañca.

Āhāra-indriyesu tīni saha-jātasadisāni.

Jhāna-maggādisu tīni hetusadisāni.

No-atthimūlake yasmā hetu no-atthi nāma na hoti, niya-mato atthi yeva, tasmā taṃ agahetvā *na-ārammaṇe navā* ti vuttaṃ. Yathā ca hetu, tathā aññe pi atthi paccayalak-khaṇayuttā ettha anulomato na tiṭṭhanti. *Kamme dve* ti idaṃ pana nānākhaṇikakammavasena vuttaṃ. Paccanīyato sabbe labbhanti.

Yaṃ pana anulomato labbhamānam pi agahetvā tato pura-tarā paccayā paccanīyato gayhanti. So pacchā yojanaṃ labhati. Ten' ev' ettha *no-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigatapaccayā kamme dve* ti vuttaṃ.¹ Kasmā pan' esa sakatṭhāne yeva gahito ti? Yasmā avasesesu sab-besu pi paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati. Idaṃ hi imasmiṃ paccayānulome lakkhaṇaṃ. So sabbesu paccanīyato ṭhitesu eko va anulomato labbhati, so pacchā vuccati ti.

No-atthipaccayā na-hetupaccayā . . . pe . . . no-avigata-paccayā upanissaye navā ti ettha pi es' eva nayo. Idaṃ pana pakatūpanissayavasena vuttaṃ. Iminā upāyena sab-battha labbhamānaṃ, alabbhamānaṃ pure vuttaṃ pacchā vuttaṃ ca veditabban ti.

Pañhavārassa paccanīyānulomaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.

Nīṭṭhitā ca Kusalaṭṭhikapaṭṭhānassa vannaṇā.

¹ Above, p. 229.